

## **Case records 1899-1912.**

### **Contributors**

Ticehurst House Hospital

### **Publication/Creation**

1899-1912

### **Persistent URL**

<https://wellcomecollection.org/works/jnckxv2a>

### **License and attribution**

You have permission to make copies of this work under a Creative Commons, Attribution, Non-commercial license.

Non-commercial use includes private study, academic research, teaching, and other activities that are not primarily intended for, or directed towards, commercial advantage or private monetary compensation. See the Legal Code for further information.

Image source should be attributed as specified in the full catalogue record. If no source is given the image should be attributed to Wellcome Collection.

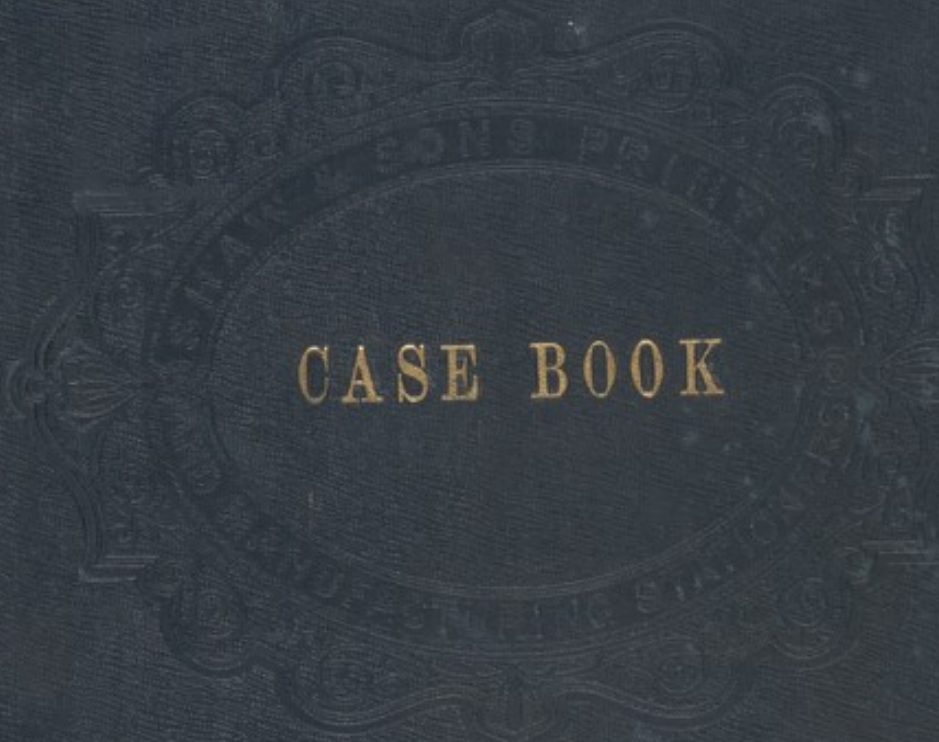


Wellcome Collection  
183 Euston Road  
London NW1 2BE UK  
T +44 (0)20 7611 8722  
E [library@wellcomecollection.org](mailto:library@wellcomecollection.org)  
<https://wellcomecollection.org>

H.

42

CASE BOOK





SHAW & SONS,  
Printers & Publishers,  
Fetter Lane,  
LONDON.

N<sup>o</sup> 6588 Date 1898  
*In ordering another book the same as this it  
is only necessary to give the above number  
and title, as patterns of all books made to*

The Library of the  
Wellcome Institute for  
the History of Medicine



Western Manuscript  
6402  
Accession Number  
348316

A  
B  
C  
D  
E  
F  
G  
H  
I  
K  
L  
M  
N  
O  
P  
Q  
R  
S  
T  
V  
W  
X  
Y  
Z

Produced to us Nov 1899  
Hamilton Grace  
W. M. Hartland  
by Mr. Gibson  
Frank Fairport h. 25

Nov 24 1899  
Sidney Campbell } Commr  
(L. S. Bayly) } Lunacy

1 Feb 1900  
Hamilton Grace  
Henry G. Gibson  
Frank Fairport h. 25

Feb 21. 1900  
Needham families  
G. Harold Wilson  
Lunacy

23 May 1900  
W. M. Hartland  
L. M. Gibson  
Frank Fairport h. 25

7 August 1900  
Henry G. Gibson  
Frank Fairport h. 25

Oct 20. 1900  
Needham families  
G. Harold Wilson  
Lunacy

Nov. 7 1900  
W. M. Hartland  
G. P. Gregory  
Frank Fairport h. 25

25 Jan 1901  
Henry Gibson  
L. M. Gibson  
Frank Fairport h. 25

Apr 26 1901  
L. M. Gibson  
W. M. Hartland  
Frank Fairport h. 25

16. May 1901  
Hamilton Grace  
Frank Fairport h. 25

24 Jul 1901  
Hamilton Grace  
Frank Fairport h. 25

Nov 17 1901  
L. M. Gibson  
Frank Fairport h. 25  
G. P. Gregory

13. Nov. 1901  
Elliott (book) } Commr  
(L. S. Bayly) } Lunacy  
3-9-02  
Hamilton Grace  
G. P. Gregory  
Frank Fairport h. 25

April 16. 1902  
Sidney Campbell } Commr  
G. Harold Wilson } Lunacy  
50 April 1902  
Hamilton Grace  
W. M. Hartland  
L. M. Gibson  
Frank Fairport h. 25

July 16. 1902  
G. P. Gregory  
W. M. Hartland  
Frank Fairport h. 25

Oct. 29. 1902  
G. P. Gregory  
W. M. Hartland  
L. M. Gibson  
Frank Fairport h. 25

Nov 4. 1902  
Sidney Campbell } Commr  
G. Harold Wilson } Lunacy  
29 Jan 1903

Hamilton Grace  
G. P. Gregory  
Frank Fairport h. 25

27 April 1903  
W. M. Hartland  
Henry G. Gibson  
Frank Fairport h. 25

2 Nov 1905  
Hamilton Grace  
Frank Fairport h. 25

Nov 17. 1905  
Sidney Campbell } Commr  
L. M. Gibson } Lunacy  
2 Feb 1906  
Henry G. Gibson  
L. M. Gibson  
Frank Fairport h. 25

13. Feb 1906  
Elliott (book) } Commr  
L. S. Bayly } Lunacy

24 Oct 1906  
Hamilton Grace  
W. M. Hartland  
Frank Fairport h. 25

THE  
MEDICAL  
CASE BOOK.

AS PRESCRIBED BY THE COMMISSIONERS IN LUNACY.

London:  
SHAW AND SONS, FETTER LANE AND CRANE COURT,  
PRINTERS & PUBLISHERS OF THE BOOKS & FORMS OF THE LOCAL GOVERNMENT BOARD, FACTORY INSPECTORS,  
BURIAL BOARDS, COMMISSIONERS IN LUNACY, COUNTY COURTS, FRIENDLY SOCIETIES, &c.  
Lunacy E-1 (1-1901)  
17 Jul 1905  
Hamilton Grace  
L. M. Gibson  
Frank Fairport h. 25

A  
B  
C  
D  
E  
F  
G  
H  
I  
K  
L  
M  
N  
O  
P  
Q  
R  
S  
T  
V  
W  
X  
Y  
Z

May 16. 1903

Needham Commission  
in Lunacy

Act 14. 1903

Needham Commission  
in Lunacy

4 Nov 1903

Hamilton Grace  
George J. Courtispe  
Frank Fairfett h. l.

3 Feb 1904

E. W. Hussey  
Frank Fairfett h. l.

6 May 1904

Hamilton Grace  
George J. Courtispe  
Frank Fairfett h. l.

25 Nov 1904

Ellamitfark  
Hamilton Grace  
Lunacy

Feb 9. 05

George J. Courtispe  
W. M. Watson  
Amphersson  
Frank Fairfett h. l.

April 11. 1905  
Sidney England  
Hamilton Grace  
Frank Fairfett h. l.

July 28. 1905

G. J. Courtispe  
E. W. Hussey  
Frank Fairfett h. l.

2 May 1906

Hamilton Grace  
Frank Fairfett h. l.

July 12. 1906

Needham Commission  
in Lunacy

July 25 1906

Hamilton Grace  
Henry Watson  
Frank Fairfett h. l.

W. M. Watson  
M. Andrews  
Frank Fairfett h. l.

July 17 1907

George J. Courtispe  
W. M. Watson  
Henry Watson  
M. Andrews  
Frank Fairfett h. l.

24 Feb 1907

Hamilton Grace  
M. Andrews  
Frank Fairfett h. l.

7 Nov 1907

Hamilton Grace  
M. Andrews  
Frank Fairfett h. l.

DEC. 17 1907

Ellamitfark  
Commissioner  
in Lunacy

CASE BOOK

19 Nov 1911  
17 E. Hamilton  
Henry Watson  
Frank Fairfett h. l.

July 29 1908  
George J. Courtispe  
Frank Fairfett h. l.

July 12 1908  
Frank Fairfett h. l.

Rules 12 and 13 made by the Commissioners in Lunacy with the approval of the Lord Chancellor, dated June 26th, 1895.

12. Within seven days after the admission of a Patient there shall be entered in the Medical Case Book for Patients the following particulars:—

(a.) A statement of the name, age, sex, and previous occupation of the Patient, and whether married, single, or widowed, and a copy of the statement of facts contained in the medical certificates accompanying the reception order.

(b.) An account of the external appearance of the Patient upon admission; of the habit of body and temperament; appearance of eyes, expression of countenance, and any peculiarity in form of face; physical state of the vascular and respiratory organs, and of the abdominal viscera, and their respective functions; state of the pulse, tongue, &c.; and the presence or absence of dislocation, of fractures or other injuries.

(c.) A description of the phenomena of the mental disorder:—(the nature and period of the attack, with an account of the symptoms, and the changes produced in the Patient's temper and disposition; specifying whether the malady displays itself by an acute or chronic, or by an irrational form, or morbid or dangerous habits or propensities; whether it has occasioned any injuries to memory or understanding; or is connected with epilepsy, or ordinary paralysis, or general paralysis.

(d.) Every particular which can be obtained respecting the previous history of the Patient:—what are believed to have been the predisposing and exciting causes of the attack; what were the previous habits, whether active or sedentary, temperate or otherwise; whether the Patient has experienced any former attacks, and if so, at what periods; whether any relatives have been subject to insanity or other nervous disease, or phthisis; whether the present attack was preceded by any and what premonitory symptoms; and whether the Patient has undergone any, and what, previous treatment, or has been subjected to restraint of personal liberty.

13.—Subsequent entries describing the course and progress of the case, and recording the medical and other treatment, with the results, shall be made in the Case Book for Patients at the times hereinafter mentioned, that is to say, once at least in every week during the first month after reception, and oftener when necessary; afterwards, in recent or curable cases, once at least in every month, and in chronic cases, subject to little variation, once in every three months. But all special circumstances affecting the Patient, including seclusion and mechanical restraint, and all accidents and injuries, must be at once recorded. A printed copy of this and the last preceding rule shall be inserted at the beginning of every Case Book for Patients.

A  
B  
C  
D  
E  
F  
G  
H  
I  
K  
L  
M  
N  
O  
P  
Q  
R  
S  
T  
V  
W  
X  
Y  
Z

A  
B  
C  
D  
E  
F  
G  
H  
I  
K  
L  
M  
N  
O  
P  
Q  
R  
S  
T  
V  
W  
X  
Y  
Z

Feb 15. 1909

Needhamhampton  
d & Shelwell in  
Linnay

July 26. 1909

Georg J. Courtidge  
Henry Dixon  
Frank Fairport

8 Nov. 1909

Hamilton Grace  
Humphreys  
Frank Fairport

July 27. 1910

Georg J. Courtidge  
Henry Dixon  
Frank Fairport

Feb 3<sup>rd</sup> 1911

W. H. Leland  
W. H. Leland

May 12<sup>th</sup> 1911

Dr. Wm. O. S. 62  
Henry Dixon  
W. H. Leland  
Frank Fairport

19<sup>th</sup> June 1911

Humphreys  
Frank Fairport

29 April 1912

Hamilton Grace  
W. H. Leland  
Frank Fairport

29 July 1912

Hamilton Grace  
Humphreys  
Frank Fairport

1 Nov 1912

Hamilton Grace  
W. H. Leland  
Frank Fairport

May 13 1913

W. H. Leland  
Hamilton Grace  
Frank Fairport

25 July 1913

W. H. Leland  
Henry Dixon  
Frank Fairport

Brown Annie Kendall Nov 17<sup>th</sup> - 1812

Baldwin James Salome 1812

Burner Mr Edward Arkwright 178-283. BK 48-305

Birchmough Miss Frances Ann 316. BK 48. 200

~~Curwen~~ W. Helen admitted 20.11.99.  
Cresswell. Miss 188. 48.282.

P. 8. S. 12?

C  
D  
E  
F  
G  
H  
I  
K  
L  
M  
N  
O  
P  
Q  
R  
S  
T  
V  
W  
X  
Y  
Z

E  
F  
G  
H  
I  
K  
L  
M  
N  
O  
P  
Q  
R  
S  
T  
V  
W  
X  
Y  
Z



Hardy Charles Stewart Esq. 2/20

G  
H  
I  
K  
L  
M  
N  
O  
P  
Q  
R  
S  
T  
V  
W  
X  
Y  
Z

I  
K  
L  
M  
N  
O  
P  
Q  
R  
S  
T  
V  
W  
X  
Y  
Z

*leaf*  
Lupton St George Books 300

*leaf*  
Mota, Dr. J. L. 1.

L  
M  
N  
O  
P  
Q  
R  
S  
T  
V  
W  
X  
Y  
Z

N  
O  
P  
Q  
R  
S  
T  
V  
W  
X  
Y  
Z

Prince Ahmed Saif-ed-Deen . 42. 27.  
Suzanne Robert . 253. 5111

8150/181

P  
Q  
R  
S  
T  
V  
W  
X  
Y  
Z

Roll Geo Braune (Captain) .140. *Disc?*  
Rolls - Harry 156.

Saunders - seen 40. 70

Stallans take of . 25.

Sewell - Miss 325.

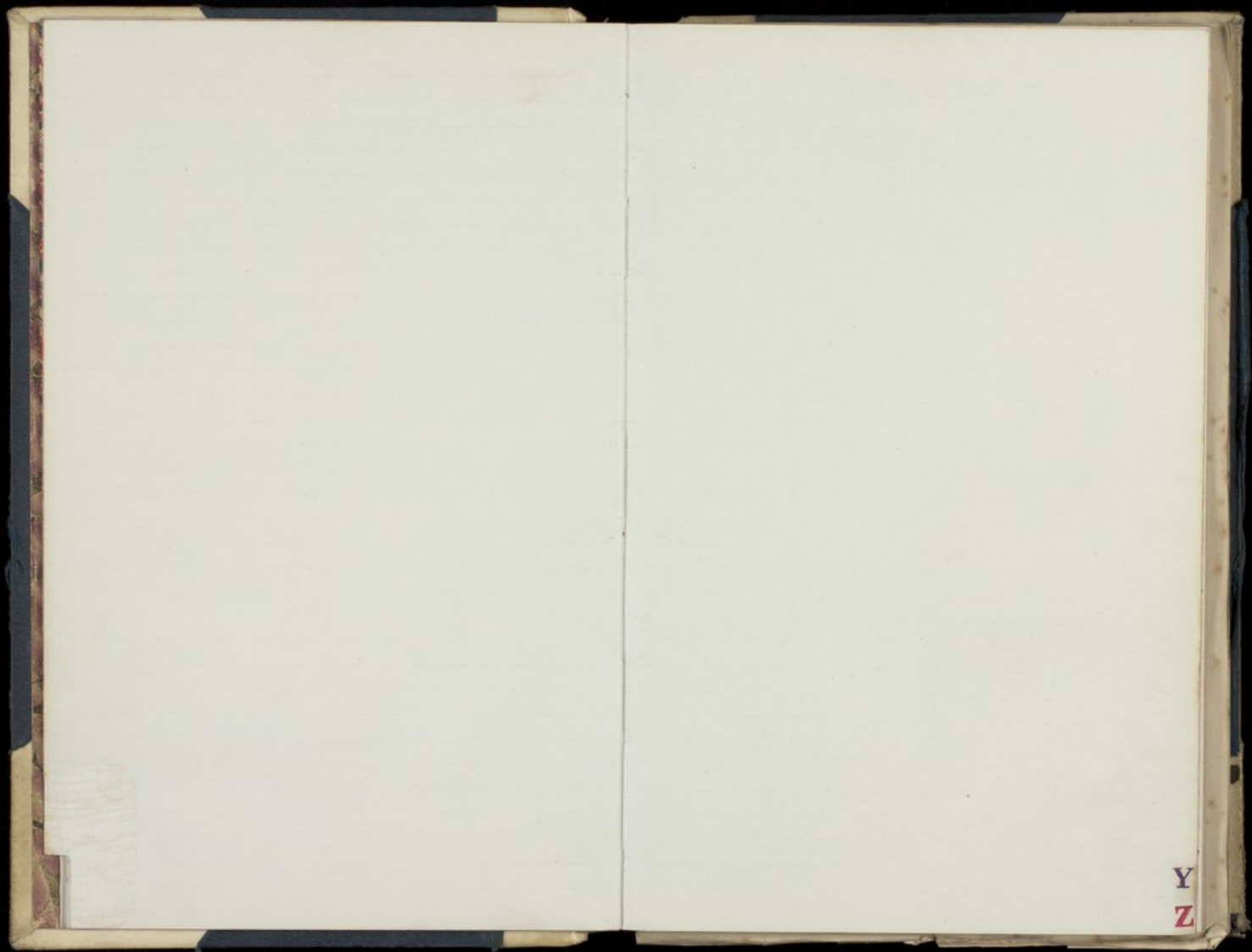
R  
S  
T  
V  
W  
X  
Y  
Z

T  
V  
W  
X  
Y  
Z

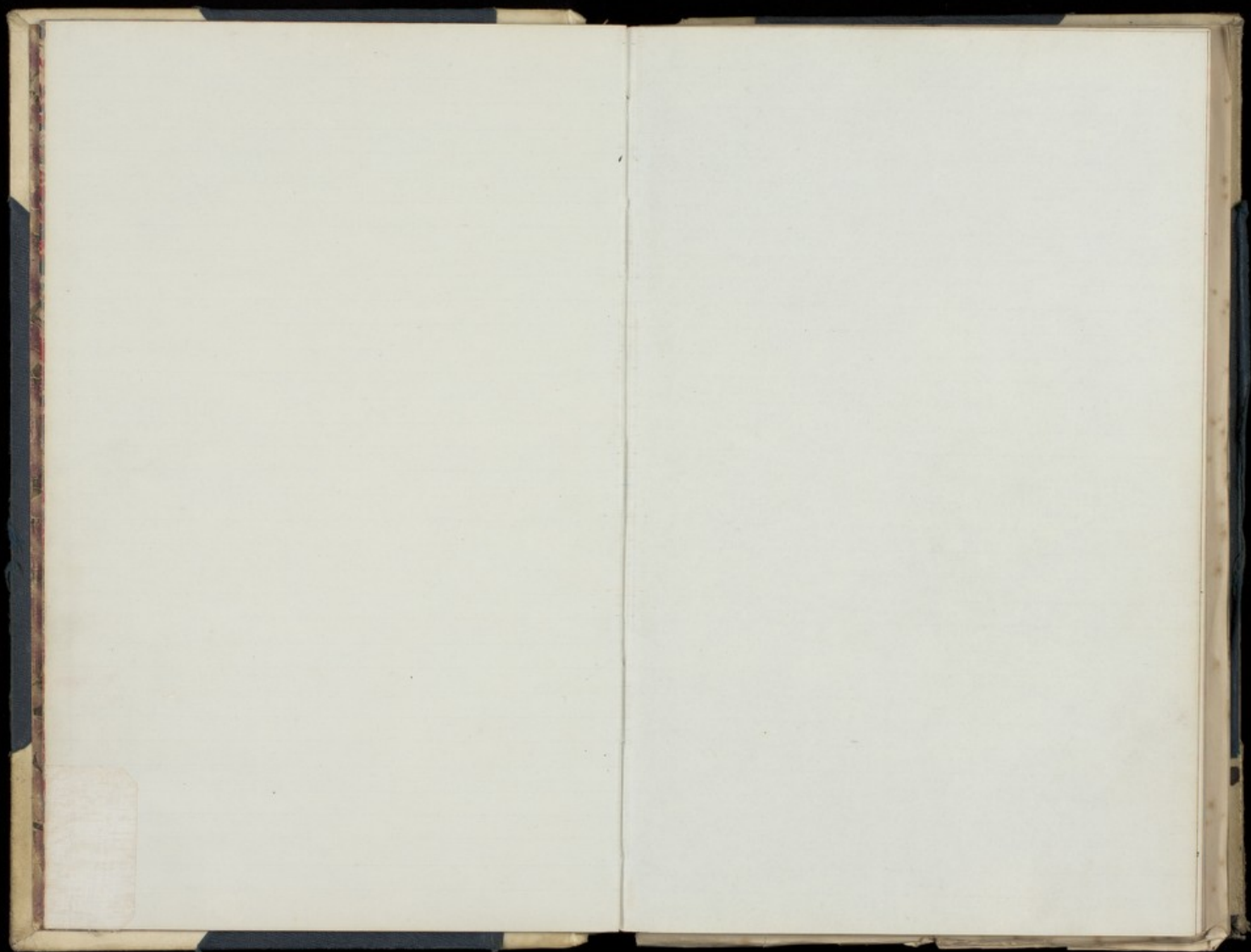
Ward John Esq. 208.

W  
X  
Y  
Z





Y  
Z



M<sup>r</sup> J. Lauder Moore.

1899.

Sept. 14<sup>th</sup>

Patient does not exhibit much change from day today; he seems very happy & contented, & his bodily health is fairly good. He has been under dementia. When asked how he is he replies "I'm sorry" & when asked about any other people he says that they too are "sorry". Takes his meals well, & walks daily.

Oct 5<sup>th</sup>

Results being spoken to & moves away. wanders about the house similarly cannot apply his mind to anything - takes food well and apparently all right generally.

1900.

Jan 14.

Keeps in good health. Mentally no change - constantly talking to himself, apparently carrying on a conversation with "voices". Converses when spoken to, though does not like it. Goes for daily walks.

Continued from Vol. XXVIII, page 50.

L.P. Kingdon

W.H.

L.P. Moore

M<sup>r</sup> Moore.

1900

April 20<sup>th</sup>

Today Mr Moore left for Westcliffe for a change. He talks to himself incessantly nearly all day, appears unable to carry on a rational conversation, his manner in his habits, healthy good. L.P.M.

June 10<sup>th</sup>

Detained at Westcliffe she is looking better for his change. Mental state does not improve she talks to herself all day. L.P.M.

Aug: 16<sup>th</sup>

Returned from Westcliffe today looking very well indeed. Mental state unaltered. she still talks to herself incessantly. L.P.M.

Sept 1<sup>st</sup>

Has recurrent attacks of mental excitement at intervals when she is very noisy restless & incoherent. Her excellent health. L.P.M.

Nov 5<sup>th</sup>

Has had a attack of mental excitement this week but is better today. Health good. L.P.M.

1901

Jan 5<sup>th</sup>

Mr Moore remains in the same incoherent state, with a good deal of audible calls (discharges to the spirit) which are quite unobscured. Her excellent health & happy. Mental. 11. 11. L.P.M.

March 12<sup>th</sup>

Patient continues to have recurrent attacks of mania at intervals. Her good health but is subject to slight maniacal attacks occasionally. L.P.M.

1901

April 2.

Patient continues to write incoherent letters, talks to himself all day, continuously repeating "Morning Morning" without any reason, and his general mental state is no better. I am unable to see him. L.H.D.

May 22

Today left here for Westcliffe. His mental state is unaltered, his health is good. L.H.D.

July 9<sup>th</sup>

Was visited at Westcliffe by Dr. H. Newington today. He says in the same restless, incoherent state but in good health and comfortable. L.H.D.

Aug 20<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Mow remains at Westcliffe. His mental state remains the same and his general health is good. L.H.D.

Oct 2.

Patient continues to talk to himself most of the day and write incoherent letters. Also continues to say that he must keep "Morning Morning". I am in good health. L.H.D.

Nov 10<sup>th</sup>

Still in the same incoherent state, has recurrent attacks of excitement at intervals. Health good. L.H.D.

1902.

Jan 2.

Mr. Mow continues to be subject to recurrent attacks of Mania but as usual quite incoherent in his conversation. He still resides at Westcliffe and is in good bodily health. L.H.D.

Feb 9<sup>th</sup>

Patient remains at Westcliffe, his mental state does not improve. I am in good health. L.H.D.

1902.

April 10<sup>th</sup>

There is no mental or bodily change to report in this case and he appears contented. He remains at Westcliffe and goes for walks daily. L.H.D.

June 3

Remains at Westcliffe and is in good health. Talks to himself all day incoherently and writes rubbish on scraps of paper. L.H.D.

Sept. 1<sup>st</sup>

There is no change to report in this case and patient continues in good bodily health. L.H.D.

1903.

Jan 10<sup>th</sup>

Patient continues to live at Westcliffe and appears contented. He still wanders about in an aimless way talking to himself incoherently, writing rubbish on scraps of paper. I am in good health. L.H.D.

March 20<sup>th</sup>

There is no mental change to be reported. Patient at Westcliffe is in excellent health. L.H.D.

April 20<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Mow talks to himself most of the day incoherently, destroys quantities of sheets of rubbish which are of no use or interest. I am in good health. L.H.D.

July 20<sup>th</sup>

Patient is in the same incoherent state with occasional attacks of mental excitement. He is in good health. Remains at the Sea. L.H.D.

Oct 2<sup>nd</sup>

Mr. Mow remains at Westcliffe. He continues to talk to himself most of the day and write incoherent rubbish on scraps of paper. He is in good health. L.H.D.

- 1904  
 Jan. 9<sup>th</sup> Remains as usual & is at Westcliffe J.B.W.  
 April 9<sup>th</sup> Is still at Westcliffe & remains in the same inchoate state J.B.W.  
 May 5<sup>th</sup> Very cheerful & pleasant occupies himself with pencil & paper - is getting old & infirm  
 June 27<sup>th</sup> Remains at Westcliffe. was seen to-day by Dr. A. Newington. condition unchanged. J.B.W.  
 Aug. 23<sup>rd</sup> Is as usual & remains at Westcliffe. J.B.W.  
 Oct. 21<sup>st</sup> Remains cheerful & comfortable - is still at Westcliffe where I saw him to-day. J.B.W.  
 Dec. 24<sup>th</sup> Is still at Westcliffe. J.B.W.  
 1905. June 6: Was visited to-day at Westcliffe. Remains in the same denuded condition. Health good. J.B.W.  
 Nov. 10<sup>th</sup> There is no change to note. His general health is good. J.B.W.  
 Dec. 18<sup>th</sup> Was visited by Dr. A. Newington, there is no change to note. Health good.  
 1906  
 March 26<sup>th</sup> Was visited to-day by Dr. A. Newington - there is no change to note as to his mental condition. He has had a slight attack of Bronchitis but is now getting well. J.B.W.

- 1907  
 April 10<sup>th</sup> There is no change to note in his condition. He is still at Westcliffe.  
 Dec. 20<sup>th</sup> Was seen today at Westcliffe by Dr. A. Newington: there is no change.  
 1908  
 Mar. 30 He has improved in health lately: mentally there is no change to record. J.B.W.  
 June 30 He still remains at Westcliffe & there is no mental change, and the improvement in his health is maintained. J.B.W.  
 Sept. 30 He is still at Westcliffe and there is no change to note. J.B.W.  
 1909. Feb. 5. Is in very fair bodily health in spite of his years. He is very cheerful & frequently occupied with writing figures etc on paper.  
 May 4 No change c.u.p.B. H.H.W.  
 May 15 Is getting on comfortably c.u.p.B.  
 Sept. 25 No change J.B.W.  
 Dec. 22 Is reported to be getting on nicely J.B.W.  
 1910.  
 June 20<sup>th</sup> Is getting old & infirm, but cheerful and occupying himself. c.u.p.B.  
 Oct 10<sup>th</sup> I saw Mr. Moon today at Westcliffe: he seems to be quite happy & comfortable. c.u.p.B.  
 1911. Jan. 12<sup>th</sup> The patient was seen lately by Dr. H. Newington was going on as usual. c.u.p.B.

Mr. Moon

1911

March 18<sup>th</sup> No change. a. u. p. B.  
 June 15<sup>th</sup> - " " a. u. p. B.  
 September 2<sup>nd</sup> - " " a. u. p. B.  
 Nov. 27<sup>th</sup> As well as can be expected considering his age. a. u. p. B.  
 1912. Feb. 15<sup>th</sup> No change. a. u. p. B.  
 May 2<sup>nd</sup> Sees epileptic but gets on fairly well. a. u. p. B.  
 Aug. 1<sup>st</sup> No change. a. u. p. B.  
 Nov. 1<sup>st</sup> No change: he is as well as can be expected considering his age. a. u. p. B.

To St. p. 176.

Mrs Helen Curwen -

Admitted to Litchhurst House on November 20<sup>th</sup> 1899.  
 Statement of Particulars  
 Female - 47. married, wife of Edward Spedding Curwen Protestant (Congregationalist), previously residing at 2 Lyndhurst Road. Hauppstead - Not 1<sup>st</sup> attack, but the 3<sup>rd</sup> or 4<sup>th</sup> - age on first attack unknown. The last previous attack was at the end of 1887, that is, 12 years ago. She left home under care of lady companion & since 26<sup>th</sup> Dec. 1887, & stayed at Leamington & Torquay, returning home 7<sup>th</sup> April 1888 soon after which date, she completely recovered her health. Duration of existing attack has been since December last year, after birth of second child 27 Nov 1898. She was placed 29<sup>th</sup> Dec. 1898 at the Priory, Rochester under care of Dr. Chamber. She improved slowly & was able to go to Folkestone on Oct 2<sup>nd</sup> last with companion & nurse, & came home 6<sup>th</sup> Nov; less than fortnight ago, with mental survey since when she has gone back - She is not subject to Epilepsy. Not suicidal now, but there was a tendency in attack 12 years ago - Not dangerous to others. No near relative has been afflicted with insanity.

History.

Mrs Helen Curwen.

Mrs Helen Curwen.

Medical Certificate  
No. 1.  
Dated 16 November  
1899.

of Facts observed viz. That she is taciturn & unsocial,  
& has delusions: such as that she hears sounds,  
that she is uncertain as to her whereabouts: she  
refuses food, or takes it with difficulty. That she  
is difficult to manage when out of doors, & tries  
to make her escape from her attendant.

of Facts communicated by her husband states that  
she fancies she hears voices, that she is noisy  
& unmanageable.

Ms. Mrs Helen Curwen has been previously under  
restraint in the Priory, Rushampton St.

Signed by - James Andrews M.D. Medical Attendant  
of Mrs Helen Curwen, of 1 Prince Arthur Road,  
Hampstead.

Mrs. Helen Curwen

Medical  
Certificate

No. 2

Date

16<sup>th</sup> Nov. 1899.

of Facts observed viz: She is very confused and lost, will not converse or answer questions. Begins a sentence & leaves it half finished. Almost the only thing she said was, "I don't want to be murdered." but she could not explain why she said it. I asked her if it was true that she had to be fed at lunch, but I got no reply.

of Facts communicated - nil.

Signed by: G. Fielding Blandford of 48 Wimpole St. W.

Condition  
on Admission

Mental - She will not answer questions, but sits in a chair with her arms extended, and appears to be drunk with Paraldehyde, of which she smells strongly. Her nurse states, she has been calling for her husband. It took quite ten minutes to get her to walk from her bedroom to her sitting room across the passage.

Physical - A large limbed, dark haired woman, of masculine aspect. Pupils <sup>equal</sup> ~~normal~~ react to light. Bodily condition good, inclined to be stout. No bruises on body. Expression of face dull & stupid. She will not take her

Mrs. Helen Curwen

food herself, but has to be fed. Walks slowly. Her heart, lungs, & liver are healthy. Pulse 102, good. Knee jerks rather exaggerated. T. normal - Urine - Acid 1023. No alb. casts. Bowels open.

Nov. 21.

Patient had about 5 hours sleep. Seems brighter this morning - less under the influence of drugs. She said to me "Don't you come" an unfinished sentence. But, she is very silent, & will not answer questions. Went for a short walk today. Took her food herself. G.R. Mason

Nov. 22.

Has been out twice today. Lies quietly on her sofa when in her room - Still silent. Has written a letter to her husband today. G.R.M.

Nov. 23.

No material change - Still silent. Goes out for a walk daily, weather permitting. Bowels constipated. Calomel given to be given tonight, and Hungary's Jarrow water in the morning. G.R.M.

Nov. 24.

Bowels opened all this morning. Hardly speaks, her attendant says she pinches her ~~ears~~ sometimes, if she does not want to do what she is told. Was out walking today. Slept without trouble yesterday. G.R.M.



Ms Helen Curwen.

Nov. 25.

Was talking to herself this morning after 5. Says she wants her husband, declares she sees her husband & children at times, according to the attendant. Hears voices. Says sunlight is under the press. Does not know where she is.

Slept 5 1/2 hours. Takes her food fairly. G.P.M.

Medical  
Statement

dated 25<sup>th</sup> Nov.

Mental State - She is insane. She is melancholic and often stuporous. She suffers from aural hallucinations - telling me yesterday that she was listening to her husband's voice. Her condition is very variable, sometimes she is brighter, at others it is impossible to get a word from her.

Bodily Health & Condition - She is in good bodily condition, and her bodily health is also good except to far as it is affected by her mental condition - the circulation being slow & weak. Sgd. H. H. Newington.

Nov. 26.

Had frontal gxxx last night & slept well. As silent as ever - went out for a walk today. G.P.M.

Nov. 27.

Went to church yesterday. More disposed to talk - begins a sentence, & then says she forgets what she was going to say. Eats better. G.P.M.

Ms Helen Curwen.

Dec. 10.

Woke out yesterday, patient went up and held on to a man, thinking it was her husband - she also tried to stop a horse - She was troublesome last night, tried to get out of her room into the passage saying her husband was there - she also began to masturbate. On Dec 8<sup>th</sup> she had to be fed. G.P.M.

Dec. 17

She says she is much better, but will not enter into conversation - When out with her attendant she kneels down in the road, sometimes she lies down. General bodily health seems to be good. An attendant sits up with her every night, in order to prevent masturbation as far as possible. G.P.M.

Monthly

Report

dated Dec.

Dec 20<sup>th</sup> /99

I have this day seen & examined Helen Curwen received here on Nov. 20<sup>th</sup> 1899 & report that - with respect to mental condition, she is insane. She is the subject of aural hallucinations. When talking cheerfully, she will lose the thread of her conversation, become silent, & turn her head round to listen attentively to a "voice" - she is weak minded & takes but little natural interest in surrounding circumstances, and that with respect to bodily condition, she is in good bodily health & condition.

Sgd. H. H. Newington.

Ms Helen Curwen.

- Dec 23. She has a swelling on the right side of her face due to abscess in the gum. Mentally no change, very variable, better some days than others. LBM
- Dec 26 The swelling has now subsided. Went to walk yesterday & today. Likes going out when she can. No sleep last night. LBM
- Dec 27 This morning she has been knocking her head against the couch "to make things right" she says. Has a solution of Alum. Sulph (gr. xx ad ʒi) applied to correct the masturbation. LBM
- Dec 28 Only slept 2 hours last night. Depressed this morning - very anxious to know if she will see her husband. Struck herself with her clenched fist on the R. eye 2 or 3 times last night - Is sat up with at night. LBM
- 1900  
Jan 4 Last night she knelt down in front of the fire grate & tried to push it with her head. She does all stupid things like this frequently. She suffers from aural hallucinations, & asks the attendants to stop saying horrible things, when they have not spoken. Says she is all right, but constantly asks if she may see her husband. LBM

Ms Helen Curwen

1900  
Jan 11

Today the patient's R. upper molar tooth has removed by Mr. Bacon, the dentist, under gas. She has quite pleased at suffering no pain. She is in good health - took & goes out for walk, daily. Mentally she is stupid at times, & masturbates occasionally. LBM

Jan 8

Hypocritical last night - laughing and screaming after going to bed - had to wake her attendant - only 2 hours sleep last night - dull and stupid this morning.

Feb 2nd.

Dry bed three hours sleep last night, dull this morning. Yesterday she asked several times if she see right at home. She asks the same question 3 or 4 times again. C. J. Thom.

March 20:

Patient appears to be suffering from delirious. Incoherent, says she hears voices & noises constantly. Will remain in one place for hours quite listless & often when spoken to will not reply for some minutes. In good health. LBM

April 10:

She tells me that she heard people talking under the floor during the night, also this morning quite suddenly jumped up & ran down stairs as fast as she could as if frightened by some invisible being but could not explain why she did so. Sleeps better & is in good health. LBM

Weight 9.15

1900

Mr. Helen Curwen

- May 10<sup>th</sup>. Is still troubled a good deal by hearing voices and has had several slight attacks of hysteria. Is now taking Pot Bromid three times a day. Her health is good. J.H.H.
- June 10<sup>th</sup>. Is sleeping better but her mental condition does not improve. Is constantly having slight hysterical attacks & is a good deal. Goes out for walks daily. J.H.H.
- July 10<sup>th</sup>. Is now taking Dr. Hagnon's M<sup>o</sup> instead of the Bromid. Still hears the voices and mentally she is not improved. Health good. J.H.H.
- Aug<sup>o</sup>. 12<sup>th</sup>. Does not improve mentally. Still troubled by voices and does not sleep very well. Is now taking Dr. Hagnon's M<sup>o</sup> & Dr. Pold's M<sup>o</sup> in 10 grains. J.H.H.
- Sept. 8<sup>th</sup>. Continues much in the same dull listless state with hysterical attacks at intervals. Is taking Hagnon's & Pold's still but at present she does not appear to have derived much benefit from it. Takes her food well, goes out for walks daily & sleeps fairly well. J.H.H.
- Oct 24<sup>th</sup>. Ref. to the Court in January. Patient has some illusions for instance she fears a noise behind a grating. She concludes that people, her husband or others

Mr. Helen Curwen

1900

Dec 24<sup>th</sup>

- or in distress here. She is often hysterical or abnormally dull & depressed. She is in good bodily health & condition. The Catamenia runs more frequently than usual & mental disturbance is often associated with it. J.H.H.
- Nov 4<sup>th</sup>. After leaving office open & Pold's for some few weeks she again requested to have some more as she says it does her good she thinks. Have given her the same mixture again. J.H.H.
- Nov 3<sup>th</sup>. Patient vomited after her Medicine today so it was discontinued. Also on being weighed today found she had lost weight the only being 9.2<sup>lb</sup>. Is now taking Mallin & Pold's. J.H.H.
- Nov 10<sup>th</sup>. Mr. Curwen does not improve mentally and does not gain any weight. Continues to take Mallin 3 times a day & Pold's with her meals. J.H.H.
- Nov 16<sup>th</sup>. Weight still the same & mental state as before. Looks dull & sleepy, cries at times and is quite lost at times when spoken to. J.H.H.
- Nov 21<sup>st</sup>. Has gained 1/2 since last note but remains in the same dull listless state. J.H.H.
- Dec 1<sup>st</sup>. Weight now 9.6 but her condition does not improve mentally. Goes for walks daily & takes her food well. J.H.H.
- Dec 2<sup>nd</sup>. Weight 9.2 today. She is rather more cheerful today & says she feels all right now. J.H.H.

1901

Jan 8<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Curwen still hears voices, still self herself, tries a good deal and is well depressed and lethargic. Also masturbates at night. Her general appearance health is good. Has *Dietsch's Galium palayanum*. *lftd.*

Jan 29<sup>th</sup>

Today St. Andrew's patients' family doctor visited Mr. Curwen a after consultation with Dr. H. Newington applied Dr. Eppibastus to the clitoris with a view to stop masturbation. *lftd.*

Jan 30<sup>th</sup>

Patient complains today of a good deal of pain in the vagina when nurses say that a good deal of discharge is present which has a very foetid odour. Is resting in bed today. *lftd.*

Jan 31<sup>st</sup>

Still discharging but patient does not appear to suffer much discomfort. *lftd.*

Feb 6<sup>th</sup>

Her nurse says that no discharge is now present. The condition of parts appears to be normal. Her mental state has not improved she is dull, depressed, lethargic and listens to voices. Heart good. *lftd.*

Feb 7<sup>th</sup>

Slept well till five a.m. after this time her nurse states she made several attempts to masturbate (this is the first time she has attempted this habit since application of Dr. Eppibastus on the 29<sup>th</sup> inst). Has now ceased the habit of making very unpleasant faces constantly. *lftd.*

1901

Feb 8<sup>th</sup>

During the months of December 1900 & January 1901 it was noticed by Dr. H. Newington and myself that Mr. Curwen's abdomen had assumed an abnormal shape and was suspicious of some different condition than had hitherto existed. These facts were communicated to patient's husband & for these reasons Dr. Andrew visited Mr. Curwen on Jan 29<sup>th</sup> 1901. He examined patient and said the abdominal condition was normal (this note should have been entered with Jan 29<sup>th</sup> note but was omitted). *lftd.*

Feb 15<sup>th</sup>

Patient has not slept well of late, is often restless, getting in bed of late, coming out laughing, putting her tongue, pulling at her nose and constantly practices self abuse. *lftd.*

Feb 17<sup>th</sup>

Continues in the same dull listless state, at times appears quite lost and will not speak, still distorts her face and talks incoherently to herself. Her heart is good. She is taking Maltine. *lftd.*

Feb 23<sup>rd</sup>

Still abuses herself at night & today was given a vaginal injection of *Tab. alumin. & cam. acid.* She continued each night thereafter. *lftd.*

March 11<sup>th</sup>

Is still depressed and has fits of laughing at times. Still hears voices and smiles her friends as if she were when they are not. Is taking Dr. Eppibastus and Dr. Langer's at Myosin daily - Maltine 9-9. *lftd.*

1904  
April 2<sup>d</sup>

Mr Curson has been brighter, taken more interest in things and has exhibited more favorable signs of improvement during the last few weeks, but today she was depressed again, trying, talking to herself and appears to be relapsing into her former state of melancholia. Has good health. *L.H.D.*

April 26<sup>d</sup>

Patient is slightly better on the whole but still has attacks of depression at intervals. Also she talks a good deal to herself and makes suspicious statements. She hears voices. Her health is good and she sleeps fairly well. Has infection of alum each morning. *L.H.D.*

May 15<sup>d</sup>

Patient remains depressed as a rule takes no interest in things around her. Talks rather better. Is having a infection of alum. *L.H.D.*

June 10<sup>d</sup>

Mr Curson's mental state does not improve and she has the same attacks of stupor at intervals. Also cries without any cause almost daily and is depressed. Health good. *L.H.D.*

July 9<sup>d</sup>

Has been less depressed of late and rather better. She has been going each week for a day with her husband to Hastings which has done her good. Her health continues good. *L.H.D.*

1904  
Aug 18<sup>d</sup>

Patient is rather more cheerful at times and has been each week away for the day with her husband. Her health continues good but the whole her mental state has improved. *L.H.D.*

Sept 30<sup>d</sup>

Continues much the same mentally as last week but has not suffered quite so much from depression and has taken more interest in things. Her health continues good. *L.H.D.*

Oct 12<sup>d</sup>

Mr Curson has been rather less confused in her ideas, but still talks to herself and has periods of depression lasting for hours every few days. *L.H.D.*

Nov 1<sup>d</sup>

Today left her to go with her husband to Bexhill-on-Sea till Monday. *L.H.D.*

Nov 4<sup>d</sup>

Returned here today having enjoyed her change very much she says. Her good health returns. *L.H.D.*

Dec 1<sup>d</sup>

Mr Curson is still melancholic at times and suffers from delusions. She thinks her husband is outside her door & sees her friends walking when they are not in the County. Also she makes fearful guesses of and collisions against the wall. Has good health. *L.H.D.*

Dec 20<sup>d</sup>

Left her today to spend 4 days with her husband at Bexhill-on-Sea. *L.H.D.*

Dec 24<sup>d</sup>

Returned here today and said she had enjoyed the change very much indeed. *L.H.D.*

1902.

Jan 2<sup>d</sup>

Patient is rather better mentally but still is subject to attacks of mental depression especially in the morning. She cries a good deal and mutters to herself. also refuses food at times. J.H.H.

Feb 10<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Curwen remains about the same mentally but has lost weight. She still hears voices, appears afraid of some overhanging danger. She has attacks of depression sometimes lasting a whole day. Detaching Bellair's Symp. J.H.H.

March 16<sup>th</sup>

Patient's mental state appears to be unchanged. She hears voices, whispers to you if everything is alright as if afraid of some evil influence that will do her harm. Talks gibberish all day long especially when taking her food. Has attacks of depression. Her health is good but she does not weigh as much. J.H.H.

April 4<sup>th</sup>

Patient continues in the same unaltered mental state having fits of depression at intervals. Her health remains good. Detaching Pl. Comp. Symp. J.H.H.

April 28<sup>th</sup>

Today patient left here for "Seaford" with her husband and a nurse on a steamer which she is in good health & little mentally. J.H.H.

June 20<sup>th</sup>

Patient remains with her nurse at Seaford and her mental state is rather improved. Her good health. J.H.H.

1902.

July 28<sup>th</sup>

Patient's mind has been exercised for another 3 months. She is going on satisfactorily. J.H.H.

Oct 20<sup>th</sup>

Today Patient was

Discharged & Recovered

1903.

May 4<sup>th</sup>

The fears expressed in my last report have been realized though without great disturbance. There has been distinct melancholic depression with delusion of poisoning & impending death. On this occasion patient has been treated as usual & is still in bed.

May 8<sup>th</sup>

May 19<sup>th</sup>

Dear Madam  
Of course you can see that instead of leaving me alone they are making every effort that is possible to be killed - I have not hit a dozen people - of course they will hit me on chance of good hands. And I do not wish to be "moved" by them but into bed -

Yours truly  
S. Albans

Of course you will be anxious to know

Condition has also improved, but on the 19th some doubt of body & mind it is considered best to keep the patient quiet for the present - has been visited by Mr. Casey Williams & the Countess of Pursey - H.H. Dewson/MS

1903

June 10<sup>th</sup>

Patient is less depressed but still confused and deluded. Talks most of the day about the "gang" who want to kill him and is doubtful what is best for him, either to stay where he is or to go to the hospital.

July 12<sup>th</sup>

Aug 20<sup>th</sup>

Sept 20<sup>th</sup>

Nov - Dec 9, 1902

Dear Dr. H. H. Dewson

Thank you for

your letter of the 20th

on account of the

to be sent to the

(at least as far as possible)

Yours truly

S. Albans

as it was never given him papers. He suspects everyone except strangers & is afraid even to cross the road running by his home because of "The Gang" He informs me of murders having taken place a couple of miles away - when asked to explain how he knows

1903.

May 4<sup>th</sup>

The Duke of St. Albans

From Vol 29, Page 340

The fears expressed in my last report have been realized though without great disturbance. There has been distinct melancholic depression with delusion of poisoning & impending death. On this occasion patient has been treated once as an invalid & kept in bed. The happy result of this is that there has not been any trouble about food taking which has been a cause one before the general bodily condition has been kept up. The patient is fast improving & hopes that in a few days he will be quite as usual. H.H. Newby/15

May 6<sup>th</sup>

Patient is less depressed than he was but is still very deluded. Says that if he remains here he is to be killed & that his office says to his attendant "he must make a bolt for it" but taking his food well and also takes P. Sodii Sulph. every other morning & that his bowels answer. H.H.

May 19<sup>th</sup>

The patient has improved considerably since my last report he is now nearly in ordinary mental condition though the poisoning & "murderous gang" ideas are not entirely gone & might easily assume importance. Bodily condition has also improved, but on the score of food & mind it is considered best to keep the patient quiet for the present. He has been visited by Mr Casey Williams & the Constable in Pursey. H.H. Newby/16

Duke of St. Albans

1903

June 10<sup>th</sup>

Patient is less depressed but still confused and deluded. Talks most of the day about the "gang" who want to kill him and is troubled what is best for him, either to stay where he is - or to be taken to hospital. He says he

July 12<sup>th</sup>

Private  
Dear Madam -  
In the first place

I may tell you that it will not do to be moved from here - by my family. They would like to have me on chance if being moved into good hands

Aug 20<sup>th</sup>

I know such a thing as the conspiracy of the gable where they caught me - I do not say much about the field but since come on his side -

Sept 20<sup>th</sup>

Everyone except strangers & is afraid even to cross the road running by his house because of "The Gang" He informs me of murders having taken place a couple of miles away & when asked to explain how he knows

food well.

Left

He

she lives

of his

of his

Left

and direct

will

Domestic

Left

ed though

Reputation

for him

is suspect



1903.

May 4<sup>th</sup>

The fears expressed in my last report have been realized though without great disturbance. There has been distinct melancholic depression with delusion of poisoning of impending death. On this occasion patient has been treated once as an invalid & kept in bed. The happy result of this is that there has not been any trouble about food taking which has been a cause of the late general bodily condition has been kept up. The patient is fast improving & hopes that in a few days she will be quite as usual.

May 6<sup>th</sup>

Patient is less depressed than he was but is still very deluded. Says that if he remains here he is to be killed & that his wife says to his attendants he must make a bolt for it & that he will get well and also that P. S. S. S. S. every other morning & that his hands are -

May 19<sup>th</sup>

The patient has improved considerably since my last report he is now nearly in ordinary mental condition & though the poisoning & "murderous gang" ideas are not entirely gone & might easily assume importance. Delusory condition has also improved, but on the new state of body & mind it is considered best to keep the patient quiet for the present. He has been visited by Mr. Casey Williams & the Court in Pursey.

H. H. Newman

1903

June 10<sup>th</sup>

Patient is less depressed but still confused and deluded. Talks most of the day about the

I said several about in the letter.  
By my way.  
I did see the 1st. Through my  
cabin door - but that was  
a perfect accident.  
Which is some present writing  
some given - I say have  
to say that I should come out  
when I will not as they claim.  
But I have not I have seen gay.  
But I have not I have seen gay.  
I do not know.  
Advertisement - but all come -  
then I have seen - I do not  
see it then.

But a gang like this one  
we judge from the fact  
that they are out (detached)  
One is that my Captain  
who had been 2 1/2 years  
in this service -  
G. P. L. L. L.  
P. P. P. P. P. P. P. P. P. P.

I am very sorry indeed to hear  
that the [unclear] is caught.

"The Gang" He informs me of murders having taken place a couple of miles away - when asked to explain how he knows

1903.

The Duke of St. Albans

From Vol 39, Page 340

May 4<sup>th</sup>

The fears expressed in my last report have been realized though without great disturbance. There has been distinct melancholic depression with delusion of poisoning & impending death. On this occasion patient has been treated once as an invalid & kept in bed. One happy result of this is that there has not been any trouble about food drinking which has been a serious one before the general bodily condition has been kept up. The patient is fast improving & hopes that in a few days he will be quite as usual. H.H. Newm/15

May 8<sup>th</sup>

Patient is less depressed than he was but is still very deluded. Says that if he remains here he is to be killed & that his offer says to his attendants "he must make a hole" but that his food will not also state P. S. S. S. S. every other morning & that his words are - H.H.

May 19<sup>th</sup>

The patient has improved considerably since my last report his case nearly in ordinary mental condition, though the poisoning & "murderous gang" ideas are not entirely gone & might easily reappear. Bodily condition has also improved, but on the 18th some spots of body & mind it is considered best to keep the patient quiet for the present. Has been visited by Mr. Casey Williams & the Countess of Pursey. H.H. Newm/16

The Duke of St. Albans.

1903.

June 10<sup>th</sup>

Patient is less depressed but still confused and deluded. Talks most of the day about the "gang" who want to kill him and is troubled what is best for him, with to stay where he is

July 12<sup>th</sup>

Pointing out again it is a Murder Conspiracy against me

Aug 20<sup>th</sup>

Sept 20<sup>th</sup>

say he food well. H.H. He she lives his of his H.H. ed direct. well. Dances. H.H. ed though. H.H. for him

as it wd. have given him typhoid. He suspects everyone except strangers & is afraid even to cross the road running by his house because of "The Gang" He informs me of murder having taken place a couple of miles away & when asked to explain how he knows

1903.

May 4<sup>th</sup>

The Duke of S. Albans

From Vol 39, Page 340

The fears expressed in my last report have been realized though without great disturbance. There has been distinct melancholic depression with delusion of poisoning and impending death. On this occasion patient has been treated once as an invalid & kept in bed. The happy result of this is that there has not been any trouble about food drinking which has been a serious one before the general bodily condition has been picked up. The patient is fast improving & hopes that in a few days he will be quite as usual - H.H. Dewson/M

May 6<sup>th</sup>

Patient is less depressed than he was but is still very deluded. Says that if he remains here he is liable to be killed & that his offer was "to his attendant" he must make a bolt for it. He is eating his food well and also studies P. B. S. P. S. every other evening & that his books are his - H.H.D.

May 19<sup>th</sup>

The patient has improved considerably since my last report his case nearly in ordinary mental condition, though the poisoning & "murderous gang" ideas are not entirely gone & might easily assume importance. Bodily condition has also improved, but on the one hand of body & mind it is considered best to keep the patient quiet for the present. Has been visited by Mr. Casey Williams & the Count in Lunacy - H.H. Dewson/M

Diurnal of S. Albans.

1903.

June 10<sup>th</sup>

Patient is less depressed but still confused and deluded. Talks most of the day about the "gang" who want to kill him and is troubled what is best for him, with to stay where he is or to go elsewhere - at present he says he thinks it is safer here. Is taking his food well. Plays Cricket occasionally - H.H.D.

July 12<sup>th</sup>

Patient is in better spirits and less restless. He is still very worried about himself and lives in constant fear of being poisoned. Says his compound (Capt. Hanson) is in the way of his relations to Prison here. Health good - H.H.D.

Aug<sup>th</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>

His Grace remains in the same deluded state & says he is constantly being poisoned. Will not drive or visit any of the other houses. Does a little gardening. Health good - H.H.D.

Sept 20<sup>th</sup>

The Duke's condition remains unchanged though he has had a slight attack of muscular rheumatism. He refused to take the medicine sent over for him as it wd. have given him Syphilis. He suspects everyone except strangers & is afraid even to cross the road running by his house because of "The Gang" He informs one of murders having taken place a couple of miles away - when asked to explain how he knows

27

1903

Sept. 25<sup>th</sup>The Duke of Salinas.

about them says "Everybody knows about it" & when cornered says that he finds out from the papers which if read between the lines convey information which would otherwise have been suppressed.

He says that Rudyard Kipling did his best to rescue him from this place by writing the Absent Minded Beggar which has a double meaning & which must have caused not a little heart-burning to the powers that be. When asked how he works it out he quotes the words "Dukes Son" & "Has left a lot of little things behind him".

He does not appear to be violent & explains his late rising & his inability to do things to drop which prevent him getting away at the same time he feels that if he did escape he would only fall into the hands of the gang outside his grounds who might probably not treat him so well & the

Nov 18<sup>th</sup>

Duke has not been so depressed of late but his delusions of poison are as troublesome as ever. He is in good health spends all day in his garden.

J.P.S.

The Duke of Salinas.

28

1903

Dec 25<sup>th</sup>

The patient has been certainly more cheerful of late. He has taken more interest in his surroundings. The ideas of poisoning & evil machinations are less pronounced. He by no means goes as well as seen on reference to his letters. The latter are as numerous as ever. I managed to say that he dined out on this day & spent a pleasant & natural evening. He still however keeps to his own grounds & will not come to entertain again yet. His bodily health is satisfactory.

1904.

Jan. 17<sup>th</sup>

Is able to converse on nearly all topics & is rational for a certain time but soon lapses, & talks freely of the plot in which he is involved - says it is a Jewish conspiracy because they want to get back to Palestine - that the great thing is to get into good hands - that many people here are prisoners - & mentions many names of people who he says have been poisoned - such as the Duke of Clarence & his own father etc.

J.P.S.

Jan. 25<sup>th</sup>

Copy of note made by D. H. Huntington. The patient has been quite as usual until recently, when there have appeared signs

1904.

## The Duke of St. Albans

of an increase in mental error. He has discovered that many of us & others around him are relatives even the last four viceroys of India are cousins or connected with him.

He is very earnest in working out his theory, & this earnestness has preceded former relapses, and it may be that another one is impending. But present appearances are against this & it is <sup>to be</sup> hoped that matters will right themselves.

The bodily health is good

He has been visited at short intervals by Mr. Covey Williams.

J.B.W.

Feb 17<sup>th</sup>

Copy of note made by Dr. Herbert Newington:-  
The fears expressed in my last as to the possibility of another unfortunate period overtaking the patient have been partly justified. He became somewhat depressed and fearful of impending evil. But rest in bed and treatment as an ordinary invalid has been of great service and not only prevented the trouble assuming the proportions of the past but has apparently cut it short

1904.

## The Duke of St. Albans.

On this occasion he has accepted the treatment, has taken the medicine prescribed and has been more content to accept my guidance - with only one exception, there has been satisfactory sleep. It may be some little time before he lays aside his dominant delusions but their influence over him seems to have lost its serious importance.

He was visited by Mr. Covey Williams ten days ago and a week ago his brother called but on my suggestion did not see him.

(Signed) H. Hays Newington

March 20<sup>th</sup>

Copy.

The patient has improved a great deal since my last report. He is very cheerful pleasant & amenable. Sleeping well & taking a large amount of food. He still has some queer notions which induce him to keep in the house.

This will probably be altered shortly. He had a short phase of studying intently & then erroneously applying to himself certain passages in Isaiah. This necessitated the withdrawal of

## The Duke of St Albans.

1904

the Bible for the time.

He has been visited by his brother-in-law  
& by Mrs Covey Williams.

(Signed) H. Hayes Newington

May 20<sup>th</sup>

(Copy)

The patient has improved considerably since  
the last report in many ways. He is more  
cheerful & is more interested in his garden etc.

His bodily health also is good. There is how-  
ever no improvement in mental strength. Some  
of his ideas & habits are rather childish - His  
letter writing is as profuse as ever & apparently  
there is no change in the trend of his delusions.

The latter however are not urgent, though they  
exert sufficient influence over him as to make  
him suspicious of everyone.

(Signed) H. H. Newington.

June 17<sup>th</sup>

(Copy)

The patient until quite recently seemed to be  
running a chance of a further relapse -  
being depressed, listless & under the influence  
of delusions of persecution. But a great change  
has taken place & though he still is under  
(so he says) some fear of impending injury,

## The Duke of St Albans.

1904

his appearance betokens greatly increased  
mental comfort. His method of speech is  
more cheerful & he is more hopeful. I am  
glad to say that he is interesting himself in  
his garden again. He gets out to it before 8  
& has his breakfast & lunch under the trees.  
The tents are also being put into commission  
again.

His bodily health has improved with the  
mental condition. He was visited recently  
by his brother, & Mrs Covey Williams has also  
visited at short intervals.

(Signed) H. Hayes Newington.

Aug 6/1904.

(Copy)

The patient has been fairly cheerful & very well indeed since my  
last report. At times he expresses gloomy anticipation of  
some evil that is to befall him, but there is no reason to  
believe that these ideas press upon him with any  
appreciable force. Certainly not as they do when he has on  
him one of his more unpleasant periods. They however  
keep him & keep very much to his own premises. He sleeps  
well & eats heartily. In consequence his bodily health  
is quite satisfactory. He has been visited at regular intervals  
by Dr. Covey Williams. (Signed) H. Hayes Newington.

1904

## The Duke of St Albans.

(Copy)

Sept. 21<sup>st</sup>

The patient has been a good deal more active in outdoor sports of late. He has practised cricket, croquet, Tennis, humber puppy etc in his grounds, & as a result his bodily condition is exceedingly satisfactory. Now & then he has a recurrence of the old persecutory ideas viz: if he has a poor night (which he very occasionally does) it is attributed to "insomniac" drugs administered. But these ideas are only transitory now. He has been visited regularly by Mr. Covey Williams or in his absence by Mr. Oliver Williams. (J.B.W.)

(Signed) H. Hayes Newington.

Sept. 24<sup>th</sup>

(Copy)

The patient has become gradually more dull & less inclined for outdoor exercise, his one prevailing idea being that the time has now really arrived when he is to be put to death by the sword. He has been much absorbed & disinclined to converse or occupy himself in any way. For two days he refused food so he has been kept in bed & his digestive organs attended to. He is

1904.

## The Duke of St Albans.

now brighter & is taking food but it will be some days before he will again take an active part in his surroundings. (J.B.W.)  
(Signed) A. S. Newington.

Dec. 6<sup>th</sup>

(Copy of report made by Dr. H. Newington:—  
The patient has not been very well of late. He has had one of his turns of depression associated with apathy for food, companionship etc. As before, rest in bed has been found to be the best restorative & he is now taking abundance of food. His mind however is still troubled with doubts & fears as to his future & particularly of harm soon coming to him at the hands of conspirators. These are gradually lessening & we hope for more cheerfulness soon. He is sleeping very well.

He has been visited by his uncle & his Brother-in-law. Also periodically by Mr. Covey Williams or Mr. Oliver Williams. (J.B.W.)

1905

Jan. 27

(Copy)  
The patient has varied a good deal since the last report but on the whole has been better than he was at that time. Occasionally he has been overcome by changes in the weather & has taken plenty of food. The old substitution of oxyprom arrangement

## The Duke of St. Albans

of evil intention to others still exists in that it occasionally appears to extend to actual personal influence in the shape of mesmerism. The latter writing continues. The bodily health is quite satisfactory at present. He has been visited by his sisters & two brothers-in-law; Messrs Corey & Oliver Williams have also visited periodically.

H. H. Lewin Jnr

1905

March 13<sup>th</sup> Copy. The patient is about the same as when last reported as far as his habits and general conditions are concerned. He has varied from time to time generally being free from anything like excitement or marked depression. But at times he is restless going from room to room, sitting down but little. For the last day or two this condition has been more marked being associated as has been noted before with high winds. There is, I am afraid evidence that the mind has become more gravely affected in the direction of hallucinations. He fancied that when the wind is blowing as it blew yesterday in the gale he can get out of the sound caused by it in the chimney an answer to any question that he puts. Such a condition is frequently an evolution of the general ideas of conspiracy and hostility which has been a marked feature with him.

## The Duke of St. Albans

1905

March 13<sup>th</sup>

The health is satisfactory  
He has been visited by Mr. Oliver Williams  
and by his mother, Aunt, & Sister (both in law)  
H. H. Lewin Jnr

Copy Report

3 Henrietta Street Cavendish Sq.

Duke of St. Albans seen alone at Ticehurst  
March 17<sup>th</sup> 1905. He looked thinner than on my last visit. He talked freely and in a very friendly way, but he wanted to know when it would all end, and how. He evidently has marked hallucinations of sight, and he referred to some one, I did not know whom, a lady or woman up above. I did not know if he meant in the room above, or the heavens above. He was very grateful saying he knew I would do what I could for him, but that he did not know what was going to happen. He evidently thought that something was impending & came to the conclusion that he was rather weaker in mind but fuller of certain hallucinations and tending to a depressed frame of mind.

(s) Geo. H. Savage



1905.

The Duke of St. Albans.May 30<sup>th</sup>

Obtains the ideas of persecution from the "Sword" the "Gang" and the "Jews". Will converse for a time peacefully, but then lapses into remarks about the sword and how to escape from it. Hears voices. Went out on the 26<sup>th</sup> not having been out of the house for a long time, as he was afraid of the sword. Played cricket yesterday for some time and displayed both an interest and a certain amount of skill in the game. A few weeks ago he was taking his food badly, voided partly from the impression that it was poisoned: the suggestion of mechanical feeding overcame this and he now continues to take food well.

He has a Calomel powder every two or three days. His health is good. ~~W.H.~~  
The patient has <sup>not</sup> been very bright of late, being somewhat under the influence of the hallucination. He varies a good deal however.

May 4<sup>th</sup>

1905

The Duke of St. Albans.

The food taking is occasionally a source of anxiety - but little being taken for a day, this being followed by copious eating. No doubt this phase is due to the hallucinations and fear of improper substances being administered in the food. He has been visited by his brother, D. Savage and Mrs. Bliss Williams.

June 16<sup>th</sup>

The patient has been considerably better of late - he has been less under the domination of his unfortunate ideas, though they are never altogether absent. He goes out into his garden a great deal, but does not get far away from the house. His bodily condition has improved as he is taking plenty of food and is sleeping well. He has been visited by his brother-in-law and both the Messrs. Williams.

Sept. 22<sup>nd</sup>

Is much troubled by ideas of persecution, which he gives expression to, by accusing those about him

1905.

Sept. 22<sup>nd</sup>

The Duke of St. Albans  
 of drugging him and trying to  
 bury him alive. He writes  
 a number of letters. Is taking  
 food well. Health good.

Nov. 4<sup>th</sup>

The patient has had a happier time  
 than usual since the last report.  
 He has taken with interest and pleasure  
 to keeping fowls. Last week also  
 he went out to dinner at one of  
 the houses outside the Institution,  
 this being the first occasion of his  
 doing so for some time past. His  
 delusions though not without  
 are not altogether in abeyance. His  
 physical condition is very satisf-  
 actory. He has been regularly  
 visited by Dr. Oliver Williams and  
 by his sister.

S. H. A. Dawington.

Dec<sup>r</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>

Report of Geo H Savage M.D. F.R.C.P.  
 Having today (December 15<sup>th</sup> 1905)  
 paid a professional visit to His Grace  
 the Duke of St. Albans, I have to report  
 that his general health is good but

1905

Dec<sup>r</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>The Duke of St. Albans

that there is at present evidence of marked  
 increase in his delusions.

He is disturbed by the idea that he is to  
 be killed. He gave me a promise of £100,000  
 if I would prevent his being done away  
 with. This excitement and the idea that he  
 is to be poisoned have appeared before but  
 with care and attention such as he is now  
 having he will again lose them to a great  
 extent. I fear there is no real prospect of  
 any permanent improvement, but once  
 more he will settle down to a healthy  
 and placid life. (s) Geo H Savage M.D. F.R.C.P.

1906

March 25<sup>th</sup>

He continues to write a number of  
 letters to officials of State and others.  
 He is constantly saying that he  
 is under the influence of  
 mesmerism and to-day says that  
 "Animal Magnetism" has also  
 been brought to work on him.  
 He has marked ideas of persecution  
 regarding those about him. At times  
 he neglects his food owing to

1906

The Duke of St. Albans.

March 25<sup>th</sup> the idea that it has been poisoned.  
 Asatta food. A.H.

Report and Certificate. He is Subject to periodic attacks of restless depression in which he neglects his food. Neglects his health and is much tried by delusions of persecution. He is at these times told all sorts of uncomfortable things by the "voices" - frequently he has optical hallucinations, and lately he has been attributing mesmeric influence to all about him with one or two exceptions: and between these periods he is cheerful and most pleasant, but there is always a latent feeling in him of conspiracy against his interests. Condition and health a very good and I do hereby certify that the said Charles Victor Albert Aubrey de Vere Beauclerk, Duke of St. Albans is still of unsound mind and a proper person to be detained under care and treatment.

S. H. H. Newington. 7046 fol 158.

His Highness Prince Ahmed Saif-ed-Deen.

Prince Saif-ed-Deen

admitted July 25<sup>th</sup> 1900.

Weight <sup>8 1/2</sup> 8.5

July 25<sup>th</sup>. He is to stay during His Highness's absence here with Dr. Hopkins and a Companion.

Statement of Pastimes. Distriqum is single, age 25 years, Religious Profession Moslem, first attack of illness was recognized in Dec. 1899 and is known to have existed for seven months. The cause of his insanity is stated to be unknown, that it is not suicidal or epileptic but is dangerous to others, that his uncle in 1899, attacked ravers with knives in Madras, threatened to kill an official in Madras 1900.

Medical  
Certificate  
No. 1.

Dated

July 24<sup>th</sup> 1900

Paul showed No. He is suffering from delirium  
visually with ideas of persecution. He  
thinks there is a plot to kill him. He  
is certain the doctors of the prison set  
others to annoy him caused them to call  
him "son of a dog". He thinks persons  
watch him & remark upon him in  
England. He believes there are plots to destroy  
his family.

Paul comm<sup>un</sup>ly states, O. Warrick of Paris showed  
me letters & reports of conversation with him  
setting forth the existence of persistent delirium  
of persecution that people annoy him by  
gestures.

Signed. W. H. Savage, M.D.

3 Henrietta St.  
W.

Medical

Certificate

No. 2.

Dated

July 27<sup>th</sup> 1900

Paul showed No. He is unusually suspicious. He interprets  
visually the conduct of others towards him.  
He has delirium of persecution. He says that  
his enemies put "poisons de diable" on his pillow  
possibly many times. That until the date of his  
recent discharge from Leipzig prison he was  
persecuted by the tyranny of the prison doctor  
who threatened to kill him showing him a  
revolver ordering the other inhabitants of the  
prison to annoy him by his looks & manner  
of speaking generally annoying him. He gives  
recent instances when dinner utensils were  
thrown at him on the voyage to Leipzig  
a fork was thrown down near him both of  
which occasions he believes take part of the  
persecution. He says that until the day  
before prison he heard threats to kill  
him made by many people he re-  
examined <sup>him</sup> on former statements of his that  
the English including Lord Cromer had  
made a plot to assassinate all the  
Kedival family he says now that he  
doesn't know if the plot exists. When  
asked if the list he once wrote of the  
twenty three names of due to this

Medical  
Certificate  
No. 2.

Dated  
July 27<sup>th</sup> 1900

English plot has said "I don't remember" & refused to deny that the plot was true

East Coast by letters, Major R. H. Ruffin Esquire of Lytch Prison informed me on the 25<sup>th</sup> March 1900, that the patient has attacks of excitement about every month when he becomes aggressive violent & unmanageable that he has several times made homicidal attacks on prison officials & has threatened to murder some prominent personages.

Signed. John Warlock.

35 Marlborough Road, New.

Copy Report of  
Dr Warlock  
& Nolan  
dated  
20<sup>th</sup> Dec. 1899

We the undersigned, hereby certify that on December 19<sup>th</sup> 1899, at Ghizgh Prison, on the order of the Ministry of Justice, we personally examined the mental condition of the prisoner Prince Ahmed Saaf ed Deen. We also investigated his history as contained in the Dossier of his trial for shooting Fouad Pasha in 1898, and we took the evidence of certain persons in Ghizgh Prison.

We beg to report as follows—

Prince Ahmed Saaf ed Deen suffers from Mania of Persecution, a frequent form of insanity characterized by delusions of suspicion and of persecution, and by aggressive conduct. His disease is now at the commencement of the 3<sup>rd</sup> stage, that of Sensory disorders; auditory hallucinations (abusive subjective "voices") and ideas of being poisoned are now being superadded to the symptoms of the 2<sup>nd</sup> stage (that of sneaky interpretation) He has well marked symptoms of this latter mental alteration. He misinterprets the actions of those about him. He mistrusts everyone. He is insanely suspicious, reticent and on his

guard. He endeavours to conceal his insane ideas and denies his insane conduct, and thus acts in a manner characteristic of the disease. He makes no attempt to mangle but tries to simulate sanity. He has numerous delusions of persecution and conspiracy, at times he exhibits a loss of self control and mental excitement. There is reason to believe that some symptoms of the 4<sup>th</sup> stage, that of Ambitious Insanity already exist. The Prognosis of his disease is unfavourable as regards recovery, he may live long. Caution. This malady is most frequent among the well to do. Convulsions in early life, bad training and a vicious life are likely causes in this case.

Treatment. He should be kept in good physical health, and not allowed any alcoholic stimulants.

On account of the dangerous tendencies in this disease, he should not be set at liberty, but be kept in some place under surveillance so that

he cannot endanger the lives of others.

The following notes gives details of his case:

History. From dossier of his trial in 1898

In May 1898 prisoner shot Fouad Pasha at the Khedivial club, he gave as a reason that Fouad Pasha had illused prisoner's sister, and he was taking revenge (Fouad had married prisoner's sister)

2. During the week previous to the above crime, prisoner quarreled with his brother, assaulted servants, & shot several times at one of them (Omar Bishur)
3. Moki-ed-been, brother of prisoner's fiancée stated that prisoner believed himself persecuted and prisoner related a dream that he was to be Sultan he suspected everyone and acted insanely.
4. Ahmed Pasha Kameel, his uncle, stated that prisoner's conduct was not sensible, he did not conduct his Baira sensibly, was weak minded, capricious, and his conduct denoted insanity.
5. In December 1897, prisoner applied to the police for a guard to save him from

being killed by a certain Mohari Effendi (who seems to have been his companion) Prisoner complained of being persecuted. He was afraid to go to Marg with Mohari Effendi.

6. Prisoner at the trial said "I have letters which prove that certain people, some of them being of my family wish to rob me, and frighten me by strange doings. There are people appointed to advise and frighten me (sic) I have two letters written by Princess Nagla Hanem and signed by my sister saying she wishes to return to her husband &c &c (Prisoner evidently mistrusted the letters he received, and today he asserted that one of the letters was written in French by some mysterious Englishwoman and that letter is part of the English plot to destroy him and his family. see Turkish letters,

7. He once tried to take refuge at Monker Pasha's to avoid persecution. He was afraid to go home, complained of being robbed, and threatened. He also stayed at

the Continental Hotel ("migration" symptoms) he changed his residence under the influence of insane suspicions.

8. Dr Becker as long ago as 1896 noticed that prisoner's conduct was abnormal, that he indulged excessively and without shame in alcohol, recklessly frequented low company.

9. Dr Ahmed Bey Hamdy treated him for convulsions until 1887, rumour of prisoner's idea of becoming Sultan had reached this doctor's ears.

10. Dr Abbas Hilmi, spoke of ideas of suspicion and conspiracy exhibited by the prisoner.

11. Previously at Meglio-el Hasby, prisoner was noted to be suspicious, and fearing to be robbed.

\* At An. Beyhan Court where the prisoner's whole mind is administered was being enquired into.

- History B. From Official at Ghizah Prison  
1. Dr Maurice Krichensky. On December 6<sup>th</sup> 1899 at 9.30 am. prisoner was very excited declaring he would kill some one, "either a prisoner or official or some one". He would give no reason for this speech. He also tore up his

clothing and said "If I could escape I would kill some one". A few days afterwards he denied really intending to injure anyone.

- 2 Governor of Saol. Relates that prisoner used to make numerous groundless complaints of being insulted and annoyed at night "bugs & blankets being thrown on him". A fellow prisoner also reported that prisoner had said that the Governor of the prison wished to poison him (the Prince). Prisoner once informed his Uncle that the prisoners were conspiring to escape, and that in proof of this he had seen one with a revolver in his hand (Prisoner today again asserted that he had seen this revolver but refused to talk about the rebellion) the escaped prisoners were then to make an army and expel the English from Egypt (see later on details of delusions of conspiracy by the English). Last August prisoner obtained some whiskey and having taken it became furious, attacking people with a knife and trying to escape.

He associates with most depraved prisoners (or prefers to do so). He has exalted ideas of his family importance. On hearing that he was to be examined today he said "Anyone not of my family I tread under foot"

- 3 The Governor's Wakeel. Corroborates evidence as to violence, also for about a month past, prisoner refuses to drink water unless the servant drinks some first, because he thinks he may be poisoned (Delusions of poisoning governing conduct) prisoner is fond of relating how each foreign nation (he naming them one by one on a map) will soon attack England. Prisoner has a little map of Greece and Cavallo, and has some notes about an Army on its reverse side.
- 4 Apothecary servant: Prisoner during last month has often said that he is going to be killed, poisoned, & and brooded over his fate.

- 5 Two fellow prisoners: relate how the Prince makes them taste the water before he drinks it.

Examination of Prisoner

He was reticent, protested against the charges



of insanity (of which he had had notice) Did his best to conceal morbid ideas and habits e.g. on being offered water to drink, he drank it rather than betray his insane suspicions. He, however, at once, complained that he was insulted and ill-treated and in a peculiar way. he says the Director of the prison tries to make his life unpleasant by denying his Uncle permission to see him; he says the Doctor asks about his flannel clothing in order to mock at him, that the other prisoners acting on the instructions of the Director, crowd round him, insult him and his family, by threats, abuse and grimaces this treatment varies with the caprice of the Director. If the latter is not angry with prisoner, he does not send men to torment him. One day the Wakeel was reading a book when the prisoner heard him say "Prince Ahmed Kameel is a pimp and the son of a dog" (in Arabic of course) We have no doubt that this charge is quite groundless, and that the prisoner was on that occasion conscious of "subjective voices" and that auditory

hallucinations were misleading him. One night he heard the Wakeel say "Ya deniss lessa let Kalim" this also has the same explanation. Prisoner denies stoutly ever thinking that he was to be killed or poisoned or persecuted, until his own letters were shown him when he admitted he had written them. He denies tearing his shirt up, denies taking whiskey, in fact he will only admit when he can no longer argue on the matter. When asked about bugs being thrown on him he says perhaps it was "poudre de diable" to make my skin itch" but will not explain his meaning further.

As another example of auditory Hallucinations (the main symptom of Stage III of mania of persecution) we may mention the following in prisoner's words "When my Uncle called to see me the Wakeel was sent to summon me, when the Wakeel was standing by my side I heard him say "You must not accept your Uncle as guardian of your property" The Wakeel denies this in toto,

saying the subject was one of which he knew nothing, and of which he never spoke, that it was quite impossible he could start such a conversation in the carpenter's shop when he hurriedly entered to call the prisoners. Prisoners say that the Judge and his own Advocate insulted the Khedivial family. He seems to think that even his own Advocate joined the conspiracy against him. One night he believes he heard through the wall, a voice saying "Tomorrow the Khedive will pardon you".

The prisoner has thus delusions of Persecution, Conspiracy, and perhaps of Exaltation. He has auditory hallucinations. He misinterprets what he sees, e.g. the conduct of his fellow prisoners whom he thinks act as agents of the Director in the persecution plot. His suspiciousness, his insane denials of the fact, in order to simulate sanity, the aggressive sudden outbursts. His belief that somebody is doing something against him. His fear of water, his grand idea of his family's

importance. His desire for revenge, to kill some one. His desire for police protection. His accusations against officials & relatives. All point to one special disease, Mania of Persecution.

March 23<sup>rd</sup> 1900

Notes of interview by Dr. Wainock at Ghizgh Prison

The patient says that he is still maltreated here, that still the other prisoners insult and annoy him on the order of the Governor.

He says that the officials insult and annoy him by grimaces. On asking him if the Governor does so too, he replied "yes certainly" "don't you remember him saying in our last interview - Les Anglais ne rient pas un homme, i.e. he is fair, pas droit, il est malfacteur." "he often makes grimaces in talking to me" and these grimaces are intended as "threats". On being asked if he still believed he was to be killed, he said, "Once I heard the sous directeur and the prisoners talk of my being killed but not since you were here last, I don't know what is in their minds. When asked "do you think they are

going to kill you? he replied "I cant tell". He says the water is clean, but wont say whether it is poisoned or not. He says that the Governor insults him, and the Khedive, and that the Governor once said to the Clerk "On what day is the Khedive to die" then suddenly dismissed the patient insulting him by insulting the Khedive" the Governor said "Go in" in a brusque manner. Patient has still a furtive, timid, look, he tries not to admit his past misconduct. He admits writing a letter stating that an English plot exist to destroy him & the Khedivial family. He asserts again that Prince Ibrahim, Prince Osman, and Prince Said Fousson were killed by the English plot which still exists, and may result in the deaths of the Khedive and others. He says that perhaps Lord Cromer is in the plot, and very likely he is the cause of the deaths of these Princes "Osman by coup électrique". Ibrahim by Poison, Said Fousson" in the claws of the Englishwoman i.e. his wife, the motive being a dispute

Prince Osman  
died from dysentery  
falling from a  
camel.

between Lord Cromer and the Princes about a steam machine for pumping water. Patient says that I may be in the plot also. He says that an English intrigue caused him to avenge himself on Prince Fouad. (The Preston) made continual intrigues, also an English lady called Lawdy (?), they, by their words caused him to attack Prince Fouad, they said Prince Fouad is a brigand and will injure your sister. He says the D<sup>r</sup> of the prison insulted him four or five times by promising him an ointment &c and never giving it to him. He says the late Deputy Governor continued to annoy him by giving him all sort of orders. He says that the Governor of the prison deceives him and treats him without consideration, he quotes his being ordered about as "grave insult". He says that the *sous-direcleur* put "poudre de diable" on his clothes so as to inflame and irritate the skin of his neck, this occurred four months ago. He says that the Governor asserts that his Uncle and Brother do not wish to visit him, but

that really his relatives wish to see him, though probably the Governor tells them that the patient won't see them and they go away. He says he has many enemies outside. He says the English are going to kill him in prison, and a proof of it is that the Governor illtreats him, he can tell this by his actions. e.g. The Governor said "the English don't kill by poison" patient wants to know in what way the English are going to kill him. He says the Governor repeated the phrase twice in my presence. The Prince now asks me to ask the Governor how he is to be killed, he says he feels too weak today to ask himself. Patient says that his assassination may occur in a few days, months, or years, but that certainly the Governor has the idea of killing him. The patient laughs to himself in a weak way occasionally; on being asked why he does not ask someone to save him from being killed, he smiles and says that he reports all that is done against him, and leaves others to take action for him. He said that the

The Governor telling patient that the English do not kill by poison; this was to reassure patient.

late deputy Governor almost daily said 'neh edennuk koshil el Inglye' (We will kill you on the order of the English) also in English "I wish to kill you". A Head Warden named Salaana Konbin says that patient calls his relatives abusive names, he gets angry on Fridays if they don't come, his conversation rambles somewhat and he calls all the employees by bad names. The Governor informed me that the patient gets excited about once a month, and a few days ago he had threatened the Deputy Governor with a stick.

Translation of Turkish letter from Prince Ahmed Saif ed Deen.

To Her Excellency the Princess Harncheeram  
(Prisoner's Aunt)

With your letter I received another Turkish letter; I don't know whether it was dream writing or non-censical (Khirafat) I have already told your excellency much and as to the conversation behind the door, don't forget it and always remember it. Don't request feigned illnesses

for yourself (ie dont pretend to be ill:)  
 I hope that you will always be in good health. If you ask about me, I am under God's mercy and the Khedive's protection.<sup>x</sup> If I get rescued from the evil designs of the Serpent and the Scorpion and get free I shall be overcome with joy at the reply to my great prayer. I beg you to pay my respects to my brother, my uncle Prince Ahmed Kamel, & to his hands and great Prince Joseph, & Joseph, keep them mindful, until now they think of our moonlight carriage excursions, but we have none now, and it is better to say they are finished (this passage is obscure and refers to incidents probably in his previous life (I think the meaning is something like the translation))  
<sup>x</sup> But now, from our enemies, whom I have mentioned, I shall try to get my rights, after all, I received no letter from my brother Mohamed, and thus I cant say how pleased I am (ironical?; blaming his brother for not writing). As to the letters received from you they contain several statements without grounds (arageef)

I havent seen you for two weeks and people will think there is no justice (in fact) I submit peoples thoughts to God, As to the paper taken from me by the bald headed man here, all I said in it I shall explain to you. From now at once I beg you to join with my relatives to send me every 3 months a "Tosphore" journal for reading. Now I cease. By God my statement is finished 23<sup>rd</sup> March 1900

signed Ahmed Ibrahim

<sup>xx</sup> If something is added to the end of my letter, tho' in writing like mine, dont believe it,  
 Note on above

The passages marked X show that the prisoner is suspicious of the letters he receives and will not believe the Prince's excuse of illhealth

His enemies are referred to as the Serpent and the Scorpion and he thinks that they deprive him of his rights - (Perhaps a previous letter would explain the identities of the Scorpion and Serpent)

The Prince. 6 Feb. 70

From the postscript marked X X the prisoner evidently suspects that some one may copy his handwriting and evidently fears that his enemies may in this underhand way cause statements to be attributed to him of which he is really innocent. He therefore tries to anticipate his enemies designs.

I Wainock

9<sup>o</sup> Feb. 70.



67

68



1900

July 26<sup>th</sup>

The Prince From Fol. 63 70

Arrived at 6.30, dined at 7 o'clock and appeared to enjoy his dinner. He expressed himself satisfied with his surroundings and conversed quite rationally for the most part in French although he can speak English a little. In the evening I played Billiards with him & he retired to bed at 10.30. L.H.D.

July 27<sup>th</sup>

Had a good night & took his breakfast well, said he slept well & felt well except a little cold. He went for a walk in the morning & requested his two attendants should go with him as he appears to be rather nervous & does not like being left alone. In the afternoon he visited the Round here & was delighted with the Round. In the evening he played Billiards & conversed a good deal with me about the various spots & pastimes in Egypt. He stated to his attendant that boys often layed at him in the street and wanted to know the cause. L.H.D.

1900

July 30<sup>th</sup>The Prince

Slept well last night. He cheered this morning. He went for a walk this morning & this afternoon came to the cricket ground & after watching the game for some time he expressed a wish to play which he did & was pleased with his batting. He told me (on my mentioning that he would soon play with Freddie) that he did not want practice, that he could play "à la vie" which is an exaggeration as he is only a novice at the game. In the evening he conversed a good deal quite rationally & went to bed in a cheerful frame of mind. He is taking his meals very well. W.H.D.

July 31<sup>st</sup>

Slept well last night. Had a game of Tennis this morning with the Duke of S. Albans which he enjoyed. In the afternoon he went for a drive with his attendant. I told him the boys laughed at him in the streets. In the evening he was a little depressed as he said he was afraid he

1900

July 31<sup>st</sup>The Prince

was a Prisoner here, that he was detained by the British Government & would not be allowed to see his friends. He stated to his attendant (Gwen) that the reason he was sent here by the Government was that he was "gay" one night. W.H.D.

Aug. 1<sup>st</sup>

Last night he did not sleep so well as he had some Bronchial Catarrh which caused him to cough. I asked him if he would take some medicine but he refused. Dr. Newington asked him to allow him to examine his chest but he would not consent. During the day he has been very cheerful. He conversed rationally altho his ideas are somewhat exaggerated at times. W.H.D.

Aug. 2<sup>nd</sup>

Slept well last night. This morning he played a tune of uncertain structure <sup>on the Piano</sup> to Dr. Newington & asked him if he did not play very well altho it is quite evident he is no musician. Has been playing cricket & billiards to-day & appears to be quite happy and comfortable here. Complains of holding scales his meals were light. W.H.D.

1900

Aug. 2<sup>o</sup>.

Patient had a good night & appears well today. Special Rep<sup>t</sup> sent to the Com<sup>r</sup> in Lunacy - has markedly exaggerated notions of his rights at Cuckoo, Lillians, Mues etc. He is nervous & very suspicious e.g. I have given him the usual notice of his right to see a Justice under Sect. 8. He was not satisfied with my explanation but had one of his attendants in (who speaks French fluently) to translate the document to him. Each day I have warned him that his right only holds good for a short time. Today he privately tells me that he will not make the demand as it will only lead to fresh trouble with Dr. Wansell & other doctors. He does not tell me the nature of the trouble. When out he likes to have his attendants near him & asks them what the children say about him as they pass. His bodily health apparently good, condition excellent

Signed, H. St. Newington.

1900

Aug. 4<sup>o</sup>.

The Prince had a good night but has been coughing this morning. Went for a walk this morning & this afternoon has been playing cricket. Is very cheerful & converses rationally. gave him the following.  
P. Sp. Am. C. 34 Sp. eldof 311 S. Camp C. 34  
Via France Sp. agnd 311  
Sp. 311 Two tablespoons to in de.

Aug. 5<sup>o</sup>.

Had a good night and cough better today. Went for a cycle ride with me this morning for about four miles which he enjoyed. Played cards this evening. H.H.

Aug. 6<sup>o</sup>.

Report by Dr. H. Hayes Newington.  
His Highness was received here on July 26<sup>o</sup> 1900. With regard to his mental condition he has been very reserved & guarded, but it is certain that he is suspicious & apprehensive of mechanics against him. When walking he has asked those with him what passes by how said. "have they said anything about him" he does not like to be alone & prefers one of the staff to sit in his room. Being served with a notice that he had a right to a personal interview with a Justice of the Peace to appeal against his detention he refused to

1905  
Aug. 6<sup>th</sup>

Wash himself off saying that it would only open the door to further amputation surgery at the hands of Dr. Warlock better medical man. He has exaggerated notions as to his skill at Chicklet Islands playing the Piano. He evidently entertains suspicious & hostile thoughts toward the Government. Apart from said general insinuations he carefully conceals nice pronounced evidence of his insanity - for the present his conduct is quite correct. Beyond having a slight cold this Higher is in good bodily health, eats & sleeps well & takes plenty of exercise. He has Claud & Selma Wale to drink. He has asked for whiskey. He a change he had some food but it was refused he became more excited after it with regard to his personal comfort I am glad to be able report he is perfectly satisfied he has accepted his position pleasantly his own excellent terms with all. He though somewhat timid at first to meeting other patients has got over that feeling - going to see the band, the organ in the chapel playing Holland & Chicklet just as often do. He amuses himself in his room with cards

1905  
Aug. 6<sup>th</sup>

some illustrated books. He has a bicycle provided for him which promises take of review in amusing description. <sup>lftd</sup> ~~him~~ <sup>H. Hays</sup> ~~lftd~~

Aug. 4<sup>th</sup>

Continued sleep and take his food well. Today attendant J. Owen reported that he thinks his highest hears voices as when walking with him on occasions he has turned to him & asked "who was that speaking" when no one was near him. Has had a nice ride today. <sup>lftd</sup>

Aug. 2<sup>nd</sup>

Sleeps well & is very cheerful today. Attendant W. Wams reports that the Prince made ridiculous suggestions to him last night in regard to his person. <sup>lftd</sup>

Aug. 2<sup>nd</sup>

Sleeps well & appears contented. This morning when out walking with (W Wams) he saw a boy on the road & wished to turn back & follow him evidently for an indecent purpose. <sup>lftd</sup>

Aug. 10<sup>th</sup>

Converses quite rationally and joins in all games and is fond of outdoor exercise but is very soon tired. <sup>lftd</sup>

Aug. 11<sup>th</sup>

Is going on well. States a good deal of interest in anything that is going on. His English has much improved. <sup>lftd</sup>

1900

Aug. 13.

Today his Companion M. Bennis arrived who speaks French fluently & the Prince appears to like her. He has been walking & cycling with her today. J.H.H.

Aug. 16.

A. H. Prince about 500 ft. above continues in a quiet & pleasant frame of mind. He cycles each morning for an hour or so & sometimes in the afternoon. He says many visit to the farm & woods where he finds interest in watching the various animals. Music has a strong attraction for him. We have appointed M. Raymond Bennis as his companion. M. Bennis was brought to our notice by his uncle Captain Harrison, who is companion to another of our patients. He has travelled and resided abroad for several years & is acceptable to his Highness. Though the patient is successful in controlling himself for the most part it is certain that he has actual hallucinations. He has suddenly turned round to his attendants & asked them if they had spoken. This has occurred both when he has been out walking & during the night when he has been lying awake. His Highness'

1900

Aug. 15.

bodily condition is quite satisfactory -

*H. H. Harrison*

Aug. 20.

This evening he dined with the Duke of Albany at the Ridgway and availed himself of the opportunity of taking some chess which rather excited him. About half an hour after going to bed he was sick but slept well after. J.H.H.

Aug. 21.

Is very well this morning in his usual health & good spirits and has gone for a cycle ride with his Companion. J.H.H.

Aug. 22.

His Highness shows no material change since last report. He is pleasant and always amiable. His Companion (M. Bennis) appears to be quite acceptable to him, & his presence is serviceable to the patient in that it relieves him of the close watching by attendants, which had hitherto been necessary. Music is of absorbing interest to the patient & he is thus enabled to pass several pleasant hours. There is no doubt whatever that the patient has an intense craving for alcohol in any form & that anything beyond a very small quantity has an excitatory effect on him far greater than it has on others. Both these facts have an important bearing on the opinion

1900  
Aug. 28.

formed in his case, both as to his present & his future. H.Drewry/jm

Aug. 29<sup>th</sup>

Monthly report sent to the Commission in Lunacy.

His Highness is out of sound mind. He is somewhat weak and childish going from one idea or amusement to another in an inconsequent manner. He is very suspicious and without doubt has occasionally actual hallucinations but walking and in bed he has turned to his attendant sharply and asked him if he had spoken he has a decided craving for stimulents and is so excitable after them that it is necessary to confine his allowance to the glass of claret. He has delirious scenes in regards to youths and dogs. His good health & excellent condition. H.D.

Sep. 4<sup>th</sup>

His Highness goes on happily and enjoys himself very much like a boy. He is suspicious and soon becomes silent and reserved on any matter being made of his affairs by me. He joins in every game that is going. He talks in his sleep and occasionally when awake asks his attendant if he (the latter) spoke.

H.Drewry/jm

Sep. 12<sup>th</sup>

There is no change of importance to report. His Highness is if anything rather more weak-minded. His prejudices are very disgusting and had he been an Englishman would have been looked upon more leniently than perhaps they are. He is constantly making indecent overtures to one of his men, and is on the look-out for the horse and choir boys. He knows that this is a wrong proceeding.

H.Drewry/jm

Sep. 19

H.H. went into the attendant's mess room in search of one of the boys and when going up to bed he wanted to return there in order to kiss me. He often says that he hears the voice of his men at night. He is very cheerful and likes to do every thing but any one else does even to smoking a briar pipe. His bodily condition has improved under the amount of manual exercise which he takes. He was visited by Mr Godfrey last night.

1900

Sep: 19<sup>th</sup>

Yesterday. He was suspicious of me at first, but was more lenient afterwards  
H. M. Dawson

Sep 26<sup>th</sup>

His Highness goes on satisfactorily. His irritability, or rather the expressions thereof are kept at bay by his constant enjoyments and comforts, but he is still heard to talk to himself, and is very suspicious. He is undoubtedly weak in mind. He takes much interest in all games going on, and joins eagerly in cycle-peds at which he is becoming more proficient than might have been anticipated. His body health is good.

H. M. Dawson

Sep: 24<sup>th</sup>Oct 3<sup>rd</sup>

Weight 8<sup>1/2</sup> lbs  
The patient progresses much as heretofore. He requires close watching on account of his sexual perversion. But in most matters he is very amenable and desirous of walking according to rule. He is always cheerful - though he ~~can~~ becomes suspicious. He has got more robust, playing cycle-ped

H. M. Dawson

1900

Oct 2<sup>nd</sup>

Witnessed treaty and high success.  
H. M. Dawson

Oct 10<sup>th</sup>

His Highness still continues to exhibit the same exaggerated notions as to his physical abilities. Very fine as a splendid runner, rider and his horses of endurance are much greater than anyone else's, whereas when he tries to exert himself the result falls far short of an average schoolboy also his power of endurance are very limited. Has good health. H. M. Dawson

Oct 20<sup>th</sup>

Today His Highness was visited by the Commission in Suway after his interview with them he was highly excited & very much annoyed, (this is the first time since his admission that he has exhibited signs of anger as he is as a rule most placid.) He asked me after lunch why the Commission came here, why they asked him so many questions, and why did they ask him if he shot his uncle. I explained to him the reasons of the Commission's visit, but I could not convince him as to the fault he said it was some intrigue to do with Lord Cromer. In the evening he was depressed talking to himself & would hardly join in the conversation. H. M. Dawson

1900

Oct 21<sup>st</sup>

His Highness is not depressed today appears bright and cheerful. Has gained weight as he now weighs 9. <sup>5</sup>/<sub>16</sub> lbs. J.H.S.

Nov 1<sup>st</sup>

His Highness remains in the same weak minded state, goes out with the Hounds of Gray Cycle Polo but is not quite so interested in them as he was. He does not care for reading of any description even French books and seldom or ever writes. He had a letter from his Mother some time ago which he has not answered yet, tho' it has been suggested to him that it would only be the right thing to do, but he always has some excuse for not doing so. viz - 1. His Mother does not want an answer.

2. The letter was an answer to one he had written.

3. That we would not send it: if he wrote and he appears to be very suspicious of writing at all. J.H.S.

Nov 10<sup>th</sup>

Today Mr. Bunnie (his companion) gave him a French Novel to read which contained on the second page the natural death of a lady described pathetically. When he read this he jumped up off his chair, threw the book down with an exclamation of fear & disgust and said

1900

Nov 10<sup>th</sup>

the book ought to be burnt. I visited him about an hour after this and was surprised to find him highly excited, muttering to himself, pacing his room up & down and very much upset. I asked him what was the matter and he told me he had been reading about what was his detestable, that no one must read it & that it ought to be destroyed. His health continues good & he is gaining weight <sup>5</sup>/<sub>16</sub> lbs. J.H.S.

Nov 20<sup>th</sup>

His Highness the last week has been learning to play chess & is only naturally a very crude idea of the game, yet he tells us he could beat us every time if he likes & only does not do so out of courtesy to his opponent. The same exaggerated idea of his own abilities occurs when he speaks or plays any game. He states he is a good horseman & describes various feats which would be creditable to a first class Circus rider, such as vaulting onto a running horse, standing on horses backs, riding without a saddle & that no horse is too wild for him to ride. Yet he always shows symptoms of fear when standing at a stable door & can be induced to sub or touch a horse, but not handle. Weight <sup>5</sup>/<sub>16</sub> lbs. J.H.S.



- 1900  
Nov 29<sup>th</sup>: Today His Highness went out with the hounds  
now returning home again complained of  
feeling tired. J.H.S.
- Nov 30<sup>th</sup>: Has been very quiet all day & does not appear  
well. Has no <sup>need of</sup> sleep. His pulse is 74. J.H.S.
- Dec 1<sup>st</sup>: Has been a wine glass of Hungary water this  
morning which acted twice. Has been very quiet  
all day but does not complain of anything except  
a pain in his stomach. Temp. 96 & pulse 74. J.H.S.
- Dec 2<sup>nd</sup>: Remained in bed today said he had a dull  
feeling in his head which went round at  
times. Has been with Samuel's 7<sup>th</sup> which acts  
3 times. Temp. 96. diet milk & soup. This evening  
he appears more cheerful his pulse. J.H.S.
- Dec 3<sup>rd</sup>: Is sitting up in his bedroom today & appears  
better. Temp. normal. Bowels acting well & tongue  
clean. Taking R. Solatichol & Sp. Anker-P. J.H.S.
- Dec 4<sup>th</sup>: His Highness appears better today and is in  
his sitting room. Tongue now clean. J.H.S.
- Dec 6<sup>th</sup>: Says he feels quite well today, has gone for  
a drive and takes his ordinary diet. J.H.S.
- Dec 12<sup>th</sup>: His Highness is now quite himself again, takes  
his food & sleeps well, goes out for drives &  
walks daily & appears cheerful & happy.  
His pulse is now 70. J.H.S.

- 1900  
Dec 25<sup>th</sup>: Patient has been a little depressed during the last  
few days, crying and silent. says he wants to  
go home & see his son and wife and is  
tired of England. Today he has been more  
cheerful again. His health is good. J.H.S.
- 1901  
Dec 5<sup>th</sup>:  
Extract from a letter written to Mr. Lawford.  
I have had a long conversation with  
His Highness over the enclosed letter to the  
German Ambassador. I have told him  
that I cannot take the responsibility of  
sending it, as it is a political matter.  
He has consented to my sending it to  
<sup>Mr. Law</sup> you with the view of its being forwarded  
to the Secretary for Foreign Affairs. As far  
as we can discover from his statements  
it is an intimation to the German  
and other ambassadors that he knows  
that they have received from him a  
former letter the contents of which  
they have not communicated to their  
respective sovereigns. He further stated  
that he had told them that in respect  
of future letters he would be sure to  
know if they received them as he has  
secret agents everywhere. His Highness

1901

Jan 5<sup>th</sup>

is very much taken up with two affairs one of which is secret, and the other not secret. In spite of the help of the competent assistance of Mr Burnie <sup>in conference</sup> neither he nor I could follow the intermingling of these two subjects, whether described by the patient in English or French. One statement is that an Assassin who formerly was imprisoned for 15 years at Baghdad escaped from there, went to Cairo, and was the person who really fired the shot at Prince Fouad. <sup>He, the Prince, took the deed on himself.</sup> Asked why he acted thus he said that he was so advised, asked who advised him and on what grounds, he shrugged his shoulders and said "all" and we could get no further. The Prince seems to be easily confused and cannot apparently follow out his ideas without tangling them up with others and it is really difficult to get at his wishes or proposals.

H. Hays Lewis

1901

Jan 20<sup>th</sup>

His Highness has been rather more cheerful since last week, talking of his past life but never mentioning any details as to when events happened. He says he proposed to one day following - viz that he wished to go on home to Egypt at once (with a doctor & two companions) to see his wife & family as he was not certain if they got his letters and if the letters he received from them were quite true. Also he said he wished to remain in his own country for two months for the purpose of attending to his money matters & looking after his estate - then he would return to Dieulouard but would like a house of his own with many servants & people about him then he would after living here three months go away again somewhere else and again return. He plays Cycle Polo and Badminton with rather more energy than he has been doing of late, enjoys the dances here & takes an interest in the band practices & various other entertainments. His health continues good, goes out for a drive each morning, sleeps well & enjoys his meals.

H.H.L.

January 29 Copy of Extra Report sent to the Commissioners in Lunacy on this date

Jan 24<sup>th</sup>

His Highness is weakminded suspicious and has delusions

(This follows a copy of entry of 5<sup>th</sup> Jan'y inst)

His Highness has today repeated to me that it was not he who fired the shot, but the man who is now about to leave the country. His Highness asks leave to go to Cairo for four months and then to return here. His purpose is to see his family and expose the man mentioned above.

His Highness' bodily condition is quite satisfactory

H. Stayer M.D.

Feb 13<sup>th</sup>

His Highness continues in good health & spirits, his conversation is not so frank, his ideas less exaggerated & his general more rational demeanor appears to indicate that his mind is rather more evenly balanced at the present time - He appears contented with his surroundings, rises early, attends all entertainments, takes an active part in the weekly dances and will now at times take up a book and read which habits he could not be induced to do. He still exhibits symptoms of a craving for alcohol & often takes in the pleasure he used to experience

Feb 15<sup>th</sup>

from the stimulus of smoking when in Egypt.

He has written several letters to his relatives and the Home Secretary and is now leaving the "Quita" from his companion. J.H.S.

March 5<sup>th</sup>

His Highness continues to express the same hyperbolic sentiments as to his capabilities of doing anything on which the conversation turns. His manner is usually bright & cheerful, he enjoys the society of other footballs, and likes people to visit him constantly and chat to him as he does not appear able to amuse himself in any way. His life here appears to be agreeable to him, as when asked if he would like to go to London or elsewhere for the day he would usually say "Well, if you like", but does not seem eager to avail himself of the opportunities offered to him. He continues to play his "Quita" which appears to afford him great pleasure as he constantly asks people to come & listen to him play. He still takes a keen & active interest in the weekly dances, playing cards, & likes his drives & enjoys the band practices. His health is satisfactory but he suffers from "dew" of the face at intervals for which he takes Soli Sulph & betters his face with Soli Chundi. J.H.S.

1901

March 24<sup>th</sup>

Patient's condition of mind is so calm & satisfactory at present that it is not thought advisable to upset him by attempting to ascertain the extent of his delusions and suspicions, but it is evident by his expressions and demeanor that he is not free from them. He continues to play the "Quinté" daily, smokes a good deal, partakes mainly of meat for his meals, drinks a little Hot Brandy one glass of Port after dinner each day. His craving for alcohol is not, marked though one has reason to think that given the opportunity he would indulge to excess. *L.H.D.*

April 11<sup>th</sup>

His Highness continues in the same mental condition. Still has exaggerated ideas of his own abilities, and his mental state does not improve. This evening patient went to a dinner party given by another gentleman at a house on the "Esplanade" which I was present. During dinner his Highness had some champagne and conversed as usual happily and in his usual frame of mind. Shortly after dinner when playing Cards he asked for more alcohol which I did not think judicious to let him have as so little excited him and told him so. He became quite annoyed with me then, would not play his Cards properly, said he would

1901

April 11<sup>th</sup>

make me angry which he attempted to do by gestures, like remarks to another patient etc, in fact behaved more like a school boy than a man. Will play his "Quinté". His good health. *L.H.D.*

April 20<sup>th</sup>

His Highness still has the same exaggerated ideas as to his capabilities and still each day he ought to be made "miserable of acquiescence" as he could grow Bananas and Pine-apples in the Courtyard and make thousands of pounds out of them. His conversation is still very childish, he never takes the initiative in anything and can be persuaded or induced to do almost anything. Plays "Cricket" and "Cyclops". Health good. *L.H.D.*

May 10<sup>th</sup>

His Highness is mentally much the same and his physical condition is excellent. His habits are quiet and he always does exactly as he is asked, he is fond of all amusements and has been on 2 occasions to "Dunbridge Wells" with his Companion which he says he enjoys. He plays "Cricket" and "Cyclops" almost daily. *L.H.D.*

June 2<sup>nd</sup>

His Highness appears contentedly happy. Takes an active part in "Cricket" daily, has expressed a wish to have a "Tandem Cycle", and frequently goes away for a day or change, enjoys his visits to Dr. H. Newington's house where he plays

1901

June 2

"Lumi & Coquet" and he asks almost daily if he can't go there. His craving for alcohol has not been so marked and he continues early bed, and managed. His health is good. J.H.H.

June 24

Today His Highness went to "Bourgeois" with myself & his companion to see a Cricket match. He took a little interest in the game more especially in Prince Raupisulfi who he watched eagerly. His views and ideas on the game were childish and his conduct during the day showed evidence of a weak mind but he conducted himself very well. J.H.H.

June 25

Today His Highness at his express wish went to "Kasthome" with myself & his companion to see another Cricket match in which Prince Raupisulfi was playing. Today he took much more interest in the game asking continually the name occupation etc. of each player. Therefore his chief interest was in Prince Raupisulfi who he said he could see was bowled to more easily than the other players because he was a Prince that he (patient) could play as well if they allowed him to. Patients skill at Cricket is very limited. During the day he was very happy and so he enjoyed himself very much. J.H.H.

1901

July 10

The Prince has been rather excitable and has written letters asking permission to pay his address to a young lady - and seems to be convinced that such a privilege should be denied to one of his rank. He has at times shown some temper.

July 21

His condition of health has not been so satisfactory & he has shown signs of irritability in a marked degree to anyone who has acted in any way for him without the least cause or reason. Also he is much more suspicious and tells me his companions and attendants are doing an intrigue against him. Also his ideas appear more exaggerated and he now thinks that he is the only man here who knows anything and everyone else is silly. His health continues good. J.H.H.

Aug. 5

Since the last note "The Prince" has not been so well. He has been better more more and dicker. He evidently has delusions of suspicion. This morning he told his attendant when dressing that he was on the point of throwing a billiard ball at Mr. P. - with the patient

1907  
Aug. 3<sup>rd</sup>

but the death of the Duke is not so. He has been  
obsessive about talking expenses of: H.H. Lewis

Aug. 12<sup>th</sup>

The Prince is still worse. He will not drive  
or walk unless he is urged to. He  
dislikes his attendants and is very distrustful  
He has written all sorts of letters to  
various persons, e.g. "Mellie" - "Ambassador"  
the Sultan of Morocco. H.H. Lewis

Sept. 17<sup>th</sup>

The Prince is very peculiar; he has an idea  
that he is going to leave here, + settle  
down in a small island to the north  
of Scotland, + that he is going to settle  
so much money on each person, so that  
everyone on the Island shall be on an e-  
quality; told me this morning that he  
would like to shoot the Duke of St Albans,  
+ all the Dukes + Lords etc in England.

Sept. 30<sup>th</sup>

The Prince has been more worse of late talking  
dislikes to the other patients, members of the  
staff + attendants (especially his companions whom he  
refuses to speak to). He has become more suspicious  
thinks everyone is going to harm him and  
continues conversations the opposite way to what  
they are said. also he has taken a dislike

1907

Sept. 30<sup>th</sup>

to the newspapers after he has looked at them.  
also he likes looking at them till he finds something  
against himself he urinates, then he either vomits  
then or sends them out of his room. He is  
constantly abusing England, says he will not  
live in such a country, predicts its downfall  
and all Englishmen being killed by all the  
other nations. His chief amusement is talking  
foreign politics which are exaggerated. Often  
incoherent and uninteresting. He goes out driving  
twice daily. Weather is excellent. H.H.

Oct. 2

Today he asked St. H. Navigation if he might take  
an attendant on his tandem cycle for a ride down  
St. H. Navigation telling him the man was not capable  
to manage it (as he was not used to a tandem cycle)  
he left St. H. Navigation without a word. Some few  
days after he asked the chief attendant to look  
after the cycle and then went to get it. After looking at it  
a minute he asked for a knife which was not given  
him, so he suddenly went down on his knees  
and hit a large piece out of the tyre. He then  
walked off & would not speak to anyone for some  
time. In the evening (attendant Bayton) was with  
him in his room when he suddenly jumped up  
out of his chair, quivering his teeth and said

1901

Oct 2

"I will stick a knife into St. H. Newington the first chance I get". after this he was very excitable walking up & down talking to himself. *L.H.D.*

Oct 3

Last evening at dinner after having his own wine he insisted another patient glass of Port wine and drank it quickly then wanted more. *L.H.D.*

Oct 11

The Prince is very pleasant again but it is obvious that if he were crossed in the least his faculties would be roused and he would make any opportunity or instrument for the purpose of gratifying it. He is very suspicious and fears intrigues in every thing. I am told by the Resident Medical Officer that he burnt his newspapers yesterday as they were full of intrigues. He is very obstinate and not inclined to forget any forced result. His health is good. *L.H.D.*

Oct 25

Prince's mental balance is not so satisfactory and judging from his altered manner, facial expression, habits and conversation gives one the impression that he is now in an extreme condition of nervous tension which at any time may develop into a state of homicidal mania. Indeed on several occasions of late he has had outbreaks of mental irritability without any known cause; in which condition he has paced his room with rapid strides.

1901

Oct 25

ascending his hands nervously, gesticulating freely whilst eating freely and his whole features convulsed with passion. after these outbreaks he usually sits sulkily, smoking steadily and gazing steadily in stolid silence till the fire. after remaining in this condition for about 24 hours he resumes his normal state. He has not taken his food quite so well of late and lost weight. *L.H.D.*

Nov 4

Today His Highness went for a walk and met St. H. Newington in the road with whom he conversed in a friendly way. after leaving St. H. Newington a few minutes he suddenly stopped, used the most abusive language against him and said he would return at once, while St. H. Newington actually seemed not to remain in the least mortified by the charge. He did this and St. H. Newington visited him and tried to reason with him that he could not leave like that. but he was very excited and would not listen to reason. At 1 o'clock his attendant put his clothes on for lunch immediately the Prince pulled it off and said he would not take any food till his attendant delivered him and

1901

Nov 4<sup>th</sup>

remained in his room sitting by himself smoking till 4 o'clock, when he ordered some bread and milk which he took alone. He took his dinner as usual in the evening and was friendly with his attendants and in his usual condition. *L.H.S.*

Nov 9<sup>th</sup>

Since last night he has not mentioned a word about going away, has been less excited, talking more sensibly, eating better and is much more contented again. *L.H.S.*

Nov 26<sup>th</sup>

DePrince continues quiet as a rule but is very easily excited when violent attacks of bad temper. His chief desire now is to see England taken by the nation and all Englishmen taken and made slaves of. To his attendant he converses all day on politics and will not get any satisfaction: will seldom walk, or drive. His health is good, but is not sleeping so well. *L.H.S.*

Dec 15<sup>th</sup>

DePrince continues irritable, very weak minded & childish in his manner and his conversation is often quite incoherent. He spends most of his day in his room drawing maps of the world (not as it is) but what he will make it when he is ruler of Central Europe which he says will not be long. It has not been thought advisable the last few weeks to

1901

Dec 15<sup>th</sup>

allow His Highness to go out: as he refuses to put a coat and only wears a Cotton shirt. *L.H.S.*

Dec 20<sup>th</sup>

DePrince still refuses to put on any warm clothing although the weather has been very cold of late. He continues to draw maps which are foolish giving one County to another like a child. He has not been so irritable since last week but still has attacks of bad temper in which he is almost maniacal, unless otherwise anyone happens to think of doing he wishes he could kill every Englishman. He is taking his food well but refuses to be weighed. He has written at times in his handkerchief. *L.H.S.*

1902.

Jan 8<sup>th</sup>

This evening His Highness was very excited and sent for me to take his horse as he said that something had been put in it to drive him foolish - also he told me it was not the first time it had been done, and that people were brought here to be made foolish. He is driving and walking again daily. *L.H.S.*

Jan 16<sup>th</sup>

Today His Highness ordered his carriage as usual but as usual a frost last night the roads were so slippery to travel this morning. He was told this by his Coachman whom he did not believe.



1902.

Jan 16<sup>th</sup>

and came to see the Resident Medical Officer who explained it to him, but he would not listen to any reason, said he must drive, and called the doctor's attention to all the bad names he could think of & became violently excited. He kept up this screaming and threatening for some minutes suddenly said he would go to B.H. Newington's care and started into the Palace but when he got to the door he walked on as hard as he could for some miles along the main road leaving screaming & threatening all the way & had (got so mad so that he attracted the attention of the people he passed). After going about 3 miles he turned back and walked back to B.H. Newington and when he got to the gate he said he was now going to walk 3 1/2 miles with opposite direction to lay some instrument to kill B.H. Newington, his attendant and Corliss. His attendant Pilsbeam told him he would not be allowed to go any further before lunch in his state, so he (the Prince) struck attendant Pilsbeam in the mouth tripping him up at the same time & his horses & Pilsbeam fell with road to gether. At Poley who was walking with another gentleman witnessed this & came

1902

Jan 16<sup>th</sup>

up to assist att Pilsbeam with the result that the Prince smacked in the Poley's hat & killed him on the spot. His Highness was then brought to his room in a very excited state where he was visited by Dr. H. Newington who found him cursing & swearing. He demanded the instant removal of att Pilsbeam who he threatened to kill. After washing up & down his room for an hour or so he became quite calm and settled down in his usual state. In the course of the afternoon asked for att Pilsbeam to come and sit with him and was quite friendly with him.

A. Haver, M.D.

Jan 25<sup>th</sup>

Since last note His Highness and been very much less excitable, less deluded and less restless. Sleeping well, eating well, going out for drives and walks daily and has not exhibited any untoward to his attendant. L.P.A.

Feb 9<sup>th</sup>

The Prince continues more settled & has become more pleasant with everyone since last note, going out daily, reading, drawing & painting. Also he goes constantly to see the new rooms at the "Aptlands" which are being furnished for him. He is sleeping well, taking his food & appears much more contented. L.P.A.

1902.

March 6<sup>th</sup>

Today the Prince left Titchhurst House for the new rooms at the Highlands. He expresses himself much pleased with the change and says he finds his rooms most comfortable. If late delus. not expired his delusions, has been less visible and much more contented. His health is good. J.H.D.

April 4<sup>th</sup>

The Prince has remained free from excitement since last visit. He has taken to his Companion & courses a good deal with him mainly on "Lesqu's" Colours. He takes his food, sleeps well and his health is good. He went for a cycle ride with me today. - J.H.D.

May 10<sup>th</sup>

The Prince has been very contented since last visit and will converse of most subjects. He becomes rather excited when politics are mentioned and always makes some bitter remark. He says that all the other powers of the world are going to combine against England & attack. He drives daily & cycles occasionally. J.H.D.

June 8<sup>th</sup>

The last few days he has been excited and restless due to the South African War. He says he does not believe in the Peace and that the other Powers will take advantage of Mr. Chamberlain & Lord Salisbury. He is very bitter in his remarks. J.H.D.

1902.

July 8<sup>th</sup>

Report sent to the Commission in Lunacy. Below is a memorandum which he calls extravagantly forcibly. He has a quiet view of his body and intellectual power. He frequently has periods of excitement & irritability. He is full of ideas as to what he will do in the way of plotting his enemies at Titchhurst. If delus. the opportunity it is beyond doubt that he would inflict mischief to any extent on those against whom he has a grudge at the time. His health is a very satisfactory condition. J.H.D.

Copy of Report

Tunbridge Wells

by Dr. Warnock

Augt 18<sup>th</sup> 190218<sup>th</sup> Augt 1902

On Augt 16<sup>th</sup> 1902 I visited H. H. Prince at Titchhurst Sussex and examined him as to his mental condition.

His Highness in conversation so plainly exhibited insane delusions mostly of a persecutory nature, that I came to the conclusion that his insanity is now more marked than when I saw him in 1900.

He told me that his enemies daily tamper with his food and that salt and soda are put into his wine to render him insane. He believes that he

1902

## The Prince

Augt 18<sup>th</sup> is frequently insulted by strangers and that the whole British nation are leagued together to injure and "fight" him and that he is in daily danger of being injured by his British enemies.

He has the delusion that he is magnetised and hypnotised and says that he can both see and hear the hypnotism. He told me that when he reads, conversations are made to him by hypnotism and his thoughts are read by hypnotism. These delusions are probably based on hallucinations of hearing.

On asking His Highness why he had ceased the use of Tobacco he replied that smoking was forbidden by his religion, and that, and that he had been compelled formerly to break the laws of his religion "through the plottings of his enemies".

He talked in an irrational and childish way of going to live on "the island of Central Europe which island is bounded by a canal stretching from

## The Prince

the Baltic to the Black sea made by the combined powers of Europe. Many of his remarks on political subjects were of an insane and childish character.

He showed strong feelings of hostility towards his so called enemies of whom one is the Earl of Cromer. He stated that he would shoot the latter "with the rest of his enemies" adding that when he is released "it would not be difficult to shoot Lord Cromer".

2 His Attendant told me that His Highness frequently talked in a deluded way of being hypnotised and made "passes" towards invisible people, and also conversed with invisible people, and that at times he expressed a desire to kill certain persons.

3 Dr. H. Hayes Newington read to me notes from the Medical case book from which it appeared that quite recently the Prince had been threatening in demeanour, and that early in this year he was actually violent (attacking an Attendant) abusive noisy and homicidal in demeanour. Although at times he was quiet and

1902

Aug<sup>t</sup> 18

well behaved there were frequently evidences of insane delusions and hallucinations.

I am therefore certain that Prince Saaf-ed-Deen still remains very insane and is suffering from numerous insane suspicions, delusions of persecution, and hallucinations, and that his insanity renders him very dangerous to others and quite unfit to be set at liberty.

(S) John Warnock, M.D.F.C.

Aug<sup>t</sup> 22<sup>d</sup>

The Prince has not been so well of late as he has been under the influence of malaria and cholera. He has been heard to talk of people none being present. He is also full of ideas of Mesopotamia. He can repeat verses from the Koran and will often stand outside his front door walking papers with his hands. He is also very suspicious and constantly demands dismissal of those about him for some fanciful injury they have done him - He says god. J.P.D.

Sept. 6<sup>th</sup>

The Prince is troubled very much at times with the voices. He now stands listening for them. He talks all over & shakes when they are talking to him & is very angry if any one speaks to him when the voices are talking. He says god. J.P.D.

1902

Sept. 25<sup>th</sup>

Since last week his Highness has been more troubled even than before with the voices & has developed religious mania of a semi-epidemic type. He now wishes every one to become a "Mohammedan" & read the Koran. He now washes his feet, washes hands at 8 am & several times during the day also will occasionally get up at night. He now offers up prayers to "Mohammed" at 8 AM - 12 noon - 4 pm & 8 pm regularly & makes a point of being dead at these times if either walking or driving. He will say that Magration is put on him here by Dr. Newington myself & his attendants and is constantly telling his attendants that he will kill Dr. Newington & myself but is usually pleased when we go to see him - He will think his maps a good deal but always talking about his plan of invading England and killing every Englishman. He will say the idea that his food is poisoned at times as he will jump up occasionally from his meals cursing & swearing and rushing out of the room until he has returned to finish the meals. He will not be shaved now & his work of the day on the floor with his legs crossed under him like a Turk - He says god. J.P.D.

1902

Oct 12

Belkine continues to be sick daily at the time he had in last note, but the duration of them is extending from 10 to about 20 minutes. He continues to be very shocked with the voices, says he can talk by means of magnets with all the Crowned heads of Europe. That they all want him in Europe and he is the great prophet and that he will destroy all the British race. His general mental state is more unstable and also he has not up to now struck anyone for some months, he is much breaking his knees and his forehead. He often mentions the name of God Cromer to the "Bel" and he would kill him yet, make his wife suck the blood from his back & afterwards cut into pieces. J.H.D.

Oct 13

Belkine continues in the same religious fanatic state and still does a good deal of magnetism. Belkine now acknowledges more that he is more suspicious about his food. He accuses the Cook of putting poison in all his food which he says he is not allowed to eat. He says this he will never put on a table again and he is always suspicious and also he will not eat female matters. Today he went out in the grounds picked up some soil & touched his hands with it saying it was much better than coal. Also at dinner he took all his food with his fingers using Knife & Fork. J.H.D.

1902

Oct 14

Belkine is more enthusiastic over his Religion than ever now. He has got "The Roman" which he reads & sings all day except when eating. He never sits on a chair now except at meals, his position is either the position for death or on his knees, also often put his head on the floor. He now often accuses his attendants of putting soap & acid in his food & will not eat any meat with sauce over it as he says that it is made with blood. He says "God has told all the Christians to become Mahomedans - but the whole he is not looking as well or taking as much food as he did. J.H.D.

Oct 14

Belkine continues taking most of the day and looks and is more excited & fanatical. He is not taking his food so well but more & more in his language. He has the delusion that people magnetize him especially himself who he tells his attendants he will kill. He is friendly & never says anything to me when I go to see him about it. Today he has been very shocked with voices and accuses his attendants of calling him names. J.H.D.

Oct 23

Belkine remains very excited and fanatical. So far for about an hour he was very excited & told his attendants it was due to my magnetizing him along with all the people & that if we he would

1902

Oct 25

Was also attendant: Pook's wife & family - at 2 pm.  
 Today the Prince told his attendant to remove the  
 clock & ornaments out of his room or he would  
 punish them as it was the order of God -  
 Today he asked his attendant if he could see  
 the Spirit of God in the room, as he said  
 the Spirit (Princ) could see it when he died. *W.H.D.*

Oct 26

Prayer continues all day as usual except when  
 out dining. He refused his breakfast & lunch today  
 as he said he was now only allowed by his  
 religion to eat between 6 pm & 6 am. This  
 evening he took a good dinner - D.H. Newington  
 took the Prince's Kori from him today at which  
 he was amazed & thanked D.H. Newington after he had  
 left him - Has been more content since. *W.H.D.*

Oct 26

Took a good dinner this evening other meals  
 refused. His Kori was given him again by  
 D.H. Newington on condition he would give it up again  
 when asked to do so but when the time came  
 he refused to do so he would kill anyone who  
 tried to take it from him. *W.H.D.*

Oct 27

Had a good dinner other meals refused. Has been  
 less excited on the whole today but came  
 out of his room in a violent passion and  
 said he would kill D.H. Newington, his wife &

1902

Oct 27

Completed and used most abusive language about them.  
 Will refuse to have a collar on him. *W.H.D.*

Oct 28

Had a good dinner this evening refused other meals  
 Has been troubled with voices a good deal today  
 Told his attendant he must tell me as I  
 might see him, also says the spirits trouble him.  
 His mental state continues to become worse & he  
 becomes more threatening daily. *W.H.D.*

Oct 29

Prayer as usual this morning & he went for  
 a drive. During the drive he told his attendant  
 he must tell someone today as the spirit  
 keeps telling him so. At 12.30 the Prince sent for  
 Mr. Pilsbain and asked him to fetch the medical  
 officer called upon in his stomach but  
 he did not do so at once as he saw D.H. Newington  
 & the medical officer coming over to the Highlands with  
 the King's Magistrate. In the meantime at  
 Pilsbain had a horse in the Prince's room and  
 went in with it. When they found the Prince  
 in a very excited state with a pair of fire-irons  
 in his hand - Mr. Pilsbain asked the Prince what  
 he was going to do with them she said he was  
 waiting for the medical officer to kill him - Mr. Pilsbain  
 advised the Prince to put them down but he said  
 he would not for any C - - living descendant.

1902.

Oct 29<sup>th</sup>

Had the first man who tried to take them off him -  
 at Palawan reported that the Prince was in an  
 excited state in his room with the fire-works to  
 Dr. H. Newington - he and the Medical Officer at once  
 went into the Prince's room and found him  
 behind the door with the fire-works uplifted to  
 strike - The Prince was white with passion  
 and leaning that towards the Medical Officer  
 and advanced in the most threatening way with  
 the fire-works over his shoulder - Dr. H. Newington and  
 the Medical Officer picked up chairs and presented  
 them to the Prince who they disarmed in a few  
 minutes without causing any bruise or injury -  
 As some of the men the Prince was very  
 wild with passion and used the most  
 disgusting filthy oaths, he said the reason  
 he wanted to kill the Medical Officer was that  
 he kept nagging him - In the afternoon  
 he quieted down, looks good again -  
 Havelock P. Polo Calomel *W.H.H.*

Nov 20<sup>th</sup>

Since last night the Prince has been very  
 quiet spending most of the day in prayer -  
 also he will eat no food between 5 am + 5 pm.  
 But he is looking sufficient and looks well  
 also keeps up his weight - *W.H.H.*

1902

Dec 20<sup>th</sup>

Today the Prince took his lunch as usual but today  
 of fast some more. Since last night he has been  
 quiet and free from excitement and violence but  
 at times the voice shows him very much -  
 He now says he can fly and that he can  
 talk with anyone without seeing them. He continues  
 to talk conversations with the Sultan, the King etc. and  
 says he visits him every night - also he says he  
 can make it rain & snow when he wishes and  
 that he can turn darkness into light. He drives  
 & walks daily and is in good health. *W.H.H.*

1903

Jan 20<sup>th</sup>

Patient is still troubled with voices and he spends  
 a good deal of time reading the Koran and praying.  
 Says he intends to go back to his own Country  
 and kill his God because his wife and family - He  
 states that spirits visit him constantly and  
 nagging him also the Sultan does - also he  
 has been on the whole more excited since last  
 night and is constantly talking about going  
 home and coming back to his country to  
 kill everyone - Health good. *W.H.H.*

Feb 26<sup>th</sup>

Today patient was very disturbed about Magribun  
 and threatened to kill his attendants when out for  
 a walk in a fit of temper but did not attempt it.  
*W.H.H.*

1903

Feb 27<sup>th</sup>

Today patient was inclined to be excited & started for a walk with his umbrella - He had only got a few yards from the door when he stumbled all over Pilsen he could not see him & made a bit of a fuss with his umbrella & a struggle took place in which both the Prince & att Pilsen fell to the ground att Pilsen remained the Prince fell att Pilsen arrived & then the Prince walked quietly into the house. I went at once to see the Prince & found him very excited saying he still intended to kill a Christian as the King had done he must do so, also he complained of being magicked & laimed by the people about here & was most interested about D. H. Wainwright, myself his own attendant. During the struggle att Pilsen stated the Prince made several attempts to poke his eyes with his fingers - Health good. J.H.D.

March 23<sup>rd</sup>

Prince last night so violence has been exhibited by the Prince, but he is still very interesting in his language to those about him, Rod Combs, D. Wainwright etc. He usually stays now about every four hours for about fifteen minutes at a time. He goes for a drive daily but seldom walks. The voices now are very troublesome at times. He is taking his food well, his is good health. J.H.D.

1903

April 20<sup>th</sup>

The Prince continues to be very troubled by voices and spirits which visit him constantly telling him he must kill certain people etc. His chief topic of conversation is magick, and he will often suddenly become very excited in a few seconds stand staring and staring, with eyes wide open and fixed and look such a face when the magick strikes him as he calls it. J.H.D.

May 10<sup>th</sup>

The Prince's mental state is no better. His delusions of persecution & poisoning are very strong. He thinks he is like killed by some fast dress & refuses his food at times because he thinks it is drugged - his excuse for not taking it is that he must fast according to his Religion, but if better pressed if he fasts he usually makes up for it after - he still says it is necessary for him to kill several people & when under this magnetic influence he walks himself up into such a state that it is very probable he will make an attempt to carry out his delusion. His health is good - walks & drives. J.H.D.

June 3<sup>rd</sup>

The Prince is still very troubled with the voices which tell him what to eat, how to pass the day & what to do at night - He now says he can make it rain when



1903.

June 3<sup>rd</sup>

He likes, can cause it to thunder and can make the Sun shine - also he claims to cause an earthquake when very irritable. He now refuses to eat any meal or to eat anything that is not grown above ground. So that his diet consist of fish for every meal, bread, milk, fruit & green vegetables. He ~~also~~ also now refuses to drink and goes for short walks daily. He spends most of his day in praying towards the Kaaba. His health is good. Masturbates frequently. *W.H.H.*

July 10<sup>th</sup>

His Highness has been less excitable and threatening the last few weeks and has not suffered so much from his violent outbreak of temper. Still troubled with voices at times this sequestered state is maintained - including his food very well now. Refuses to leave his room daily - *W.H.H.*

Aug<sup>st</sup> 20<sup>th</sup>

Patient continues to hear voices but is not so excitable and restless. Prays a good deal & masturbates frequently. Health good. *W.H.H.*

Sept 19<sup>th</sup> (1) I hereby certify that I yesterday Report of visited H.H. Prince Ahmed Saif ed Daulah B<sup>th</sup> Warrath and examined him as to his mental condition, I also enquired into his history

during the past year  
 (2) I found that the patient still suffers from numerous hallucinations and delusions and exhibit marked homicidal tendencies.  
 (3) His Highness told me that he is a warrior-prophet, equal in rank to the Prophet Mohamed and that he is divinely inspired to exterminate all persons not professing the Mohammedan faith and to be the leader of all Christians converted to Islam.

He believes that God talks to him and inspires him by magnetism. He thinks that he is constantly hypnotised or magnetised by his numerous enemies and thus made to commit offences against his will. He is conscious of numerous subjective voices (auditory hallucinations) which he thinks are real and which he obeys. These voices annoy and perplex him and even seem to read his thoughts.

He believes that the whole British race are his enemies and are plotting to kill him and he thinks that with five million soldiers and Krupp guns will eventually

1903

Sept. 19<sup>th</sup>

massacre the whole British population and take possession of this island and that thereafter he will reign over the whole of central Europe.

He said that if he gets the opportunity he will murder Lord Cromer, his medical attendants, myself, and his attendants and others; so he has actually made homicidal attempts of a determined character on his doctors and attendants in the present year. I am convinced that he really means to follow out his murderous designs.

He thinks that he sees H. H. The Khedive and others by means of magnetism. He also believes that salt and soda are put in his food by his enemies to injure him. He seems to think that many persons actually alive are dead, and said that I am dead.

He admitted having attempted to murder his attendants and doctors, and he says that he did so in return for their magnetic persecution of himself. He declared that as soon as he regained

1903

Sept. 19<sup>th</sup>

his liberty he would proceed to kill his numerous enemies.

(4) From my observations it is apparent that His Highness continues to be very insane, and, from his marked homicidal tendencies dangerous to others. He is certainly quite unfit to be at liberty, but should continue to be kept under very careful supervision so that he may not succeed in carrying out his murderous intentions.

(5) His general health appears to be satisfactory; and, apart from his insane ideas of persecution, he appeared contented and satisfied with his surroundings and treatment.

John Warnock, M.D.

Sept. 20<sup>th</sup>

It is still in the same condition, he pines in rain & in heavy thunderstorms as he imagines that in a prophetic he can open the windows of heaven as early as a mere man can turn on the tap in the bath room. He has not had any message from the German Emperor of late & does not seem so homicidal. J.W.

Nov 10<sup>th</sup>

There is no changeable report in patients' mental state. His bodily health is good. J.W.

1903

Dec 26<sup>th</sup>

The Prince listens to the voices most of the day & answers them but he is not quite so irritable & repellible as he was - his general health is good & he goes out for walks daily - J.B.W.

1904

Jan. 19<sup>th</sup>

Is now going out for drives daily - is quiet & amiable as a rule. J.B.W.

Feb 20<sup>th</sup>

Is still quiet & amiable & goes out daily for drives. J.B.W.

March 24

Is going on quite as usual. goes out daily for drives & walks - his conversation is very rambling & egotistical - he spends a lot of his time at his prayers. when he makes a great noise - J.B.W.

April 25

There is nothing new to report about the Prince - he is quiet & amiable & goes out for a drive every <sup>morning</sup> & a walk in the afternoon when fine. J.B.W.

June 27<sup>th</sup>

Is going on quietly - amiable to all - but very weak minded - Took up the cricket very strongly for a short time & even played in a match - but has given it up again now - goes out for drives & walks daily. J.B.W.

Prince Ahmed.

Prince Ahmed Ibrahim

1904.

June 30<sup>th</sup>

Yesterday morning whilst the Prince was out driving with Att. Pilbeam as usual - & passing thro Flimwell - he came upon some Italian organ grinders on the road - & he quickly hopped out of the carriage whilst it was going - & running up to them requested them in an excited way to kill "Bloody Dr. Hewington" - when Pilbeam got up to them requesting the Prince to come quietly back to the carriage. the Prince called upon the Italians to kill Pilbeam. the latter asked the Blackmill near by (who has a brother an attend. dont here) to come & help. but he refused. & soon after he saw a man who had previously been here as an attendant - & together they got the Prince back to the carriage - & the man who had assisted Pilbeam drove back with them to within about a mile from this house - when they persuaded the Prince to both promise to behave himself. He seemed to have recovered himself by the time he got home - & is well.

## Prince Ahmed

1904

this morning - but will be attended by his 2 men for the future. J.B.W.

Has since remained quiet. J.B.W.

July 4<sup>th</sup>July 7<sup>th</sup>

Report sent to Commis<sup>rs</sup> etc: - signed by D. H. Hayes Newington: -

"He suffers from advanced dementia, with occasional attacks of sudden homicidal impulses.

Diurnal hallucinations are at the root of these. Only a week ago when driving with his attendant, he jumped out of his carriage & rushed to two Italian organ-men & asked them to kill that 'William', his attendant.

He afterwards told his attendant that he could not help it, he had been told to get the Italians to injure him -

(Physical) In good health & condition

J.B.W.

Aug. 25<sup>th</sup>

Has had no outbreak again since the one as noted June 20<sup>th</sup>. Is attended now, out of doors, by one man only - is behaving in his usual weak minded & childish manner - has given up playing cricket lately. Is in good health. J.B.W.

## H. H. Prince Ahmed

1904

Sept. 22

Is weak minded & very childish in his behaviour & conversation - though has been very amiable of late & sociable - comes over to the band most days now. J.B.W.

Oct. 26<sup>th</sup>

The Prince does not alter, he is very weak minded & full of delusions & hallucinations. Masturbates at times. J.B.W.

Nov. 29<sup>th</sup>

There is no change to note - is full of childish ideas & ways - has constant hallucinations of hearing. Has been quiet & amiable of late. Comes over to the band & entertainments. J.B.W.

Dec. 24<sup>th</sup>

The Prince's condition is quite the same. He has had no outbreaks of excitement lately - Is in good health. Masturbates. J.B.W.

1905

Feb 15<sup>th</sup>

The Prince now spends most of his <sup>time</sup> in reading the Koran which, when almost finished, he sits up & reads it over & over again during the night. He constantly hears voices & thence back at them in a very excited manner. Once he heard Mr Chamberlain calling him to come & meet him in Hyde Park, Mr Bayly's 'Aunt' also speaks to him. He also talks about a 'man' & 'woman' & 'child' to him - one day he was seen to be very excited & crying about. He walks round a number of times every day, perhaps a dozen times.

March 31<sup>st</sup>

The Prince is still very troubled with voices & other hallucinations. He spends his time in praying & reading the Koran. One day he said he saw a tiger in the garden. He is in good & healthy health. W.E.S.

1905  
June 13<sup>th</sup>

## Prince Ahmed.

He is weak minded and childish.  
Still has aural hallucinations.  
He spends much time in prayer.  
He plays cricket. Masturbates a  
good deal. He goes out for a  
walk and a drive regularly.  
Is in good health. *W.H.*

Sept. 20<sup>th</sup>

He says that he can work  
miracles. Still hears voices, which  
advise him to do things - he will  
tell his attendants that he would  
like to kill them - masturbates.  
Has an aperient powder regularly.  
Eats good food. *W.H.*

Sept. 27<sup>th</sup>

Yesterday he wished to expose his  
person to one of the maids, he was  
prevented from doing this, and when  
later on he was removed from  
a room into which he had  
followed a domestic, he became  
excited & threatened violence.  
He saw Dr. H. Hewington and  
stated to him that he would  
like to kill his attendants,

1905.

## Prince Ahmed.

and said that he did not care  
if he killed himself and those  
as he did not attach any  
importance to the destroying of  
life. He stated that his reason  
for malice against one of his  
attendants was, that he - the  
attendant - caused him to have  
an erection of the penis whilst  
engaged in prayer. *W.H. 15*

Sept. 24<sup>th</sup>

Has quieted down and is in  
his usual condition. Has had  
an aperient.

Dec. 15<sup>th</sup>

Report of Dr. H. Savage M.D. F.R.C.P.  
Having today (December 15<sup>th</sup> 1905) visited  
Prince Sa'ad bin at Tichoret-Succa  
and having had a long interview with  
him, alone, I have come to the following  
conclusions, he is suffering from chronic  
insanity of the delusional type.  
He has hallucinations of hearing and he  
told me that his actions were directed by  
commands from God.

## Prince Ahmed.

1905  
Dec 15<sup>th</sup> He is weak minded generally and I do not think he will ever be better.

His general health is good, he does not in any way complain of cold or discomfort from the climate, in fact he wished to go to Scotland though told it would be colder there. I saw the note from the medical registers & he admitted that he had attacked persons as a result of commands which he received.

In my opinion he needs the utmost care and watching lest he should commit some attack on others.

I look upon him as a dangerous patient.

I do not think that any real extension of liberty could be granted to him with safety.

(1) Geo. H. Savage M.D. F.R.C.P.

1906

March 25<sup>th</sup> Is excited and restless, threatening to murder his attendant, as he states that he is advised to do so by Incaerican. *SM*

## Prince Ahmed.

1906

July 10<sup>th</sup> Has hallucination of hearing and does foolish things on the advice of the voice which trouble him.

Aug. 10<sup>th</sup> Became very excited to-day and abusive: his abuse being about Lord Cromer who he called for names, and said that he would kill him if he could get the chance. The voice are troubling him and he shouts out Lord Cromer's name.

" 11<sup>th</sup> Bad tempered and hears voices.

" 13<sup>th</sup> Quiet to-day.

Sept 2<sup>nd</sup> I have today examined H. H. Prince Ahmed (copy Report Sayid Dan as to his mental condition) I found that he is still insane. He suffers from delusions of hallucinations of hearing. He told me that he is the ruler of Egypt which he called the "Central State of Europe" the present Khedive being merely his chief officer. He refuses to believe that his brother the late Prince Mohamed Ibrahim is dead or that he ever went to France, but he cannot give sensible reasons for his disbelief. He says that God talks to him in Arabic "by ventriloquism" & that

1906  
Sept. 24  
cont. directs him in his religious duties. To many of my questions as to his formerly expressed delusions of persecution and homicidal designs he only replied "I don't know" or "It isn't my business" but he did not deny their continued existence. He laughed and made no reply when questioned as to his enemies.

In the official record of his case I noticed an entry that on Augt 10<sup>th</sup> 1906 he expressed a desire to kill Lord Cromer. His attendant also informed me that the patient recently talked to himself abusing Lord Cromer & threatening to kill him. I have no doubt but that the patient retains his formerly expressed homicidal tendencies, and that it would be unsafe to treat him otherwise than as a dangerous lunatic. He is indeed very insane and unfit to be at large.

(s) John Warrack M.D.

1907  
Jan. 18<sup>th</sup> Was not taking his food very well a few weeks back, but this has passed off and he now takes well. Has a purge powder twice a week.

The Prince.

1907  
Jan. 18<sup>th</sup> His ideas of Suspicion continue, and he is much troubled with voices. He masturbates. *Dr. R.*  
April 6<sup>th</sup> He is still much troubled with voices which admonish him to do certain things. He converses but little. He masturbates. Has Phenolphthalein gr<sup>xii</sup> twice a week to keep the bowels open. *Dr. R.*  
July 6<sup>th</sup> There is no improvement to report. He is still much influenced by voices. He masturbates. Has gr<sup>xv</sup> of Phenolphthalein to act on the bowels. Health good. *Dr. R.*

**Special Report and Certificate**  
July 15<sup>th</sup> He is the subject of partial dementia, with profound aural hallucinations and delusions of Suspicion and persecution. These are not always acute but when they are so there is no doubt that the patient is dangerous to others. He is heard talking to unseen personages and saying what he will do to certain

1907

July 15<sup>th</sup>

## The Prince.

Personages.

He is in good bodily health and condition.

S. H. H. N.

Dec. 31<sup>st</sup>

~~General condition much the same as he kept body & call. He is at times very nervous & doing in his habits.~~  
 Entered in error. C.W.P.

1908

Jan. 20.

He is at present quiet and tractable & is simple and childish in his manner and conversation & occasionally hears voices. He is in good bodily health, eating and sleeping well. H.M.

Feb. 3.

Speaking of the assassination of the king of Portugal and his son to S. H. H. the Prince expressed his pleasure at the "grand killing" and was jubilant over his idea that several French ladies had also been killed. H.M.

5.

His attendant, Mr. Pibeam, reports to me this morning that yesterday the Prince expressed his delight at the assassination of the king of Portugal and his son by dancing round his room and shouting "That's the way to kill the B - B - and my boy" and "if I were the king of Portugal I would go and kill the king of Spain: I would show them the way to fight." H.M.

11.

He tells me to-day that he is between eighty and ninety years of age and that he has lived here for twenty years.

Feb. 11. (Cont'd) Also that the king of England is a hundred and thirty years old - He declares that those in attendance on him are all of very advanced age: he is very silly and childish in manner. He is sleeping and taking food well. H.M.

Mar. 15.

He became very excited yesterday evening after 5.30 p.m. and ran to the umbrella stand apparently with the idea of finding a stick or other weapon there: he told his attendant that there was a "voice", which he did not recognise, calling him "a b - Ducky" and other foul names.

He started in response, using very obscene language.

After dinner he would not give up his fork until after much persuasion. He ran about his rooms and the corridor trying to find the owner of the "voice". Later on he calmed down, had a good night, and has been quiet since. H.M.

May 12.

He has remained quiet until yesterday, when, amusing himself with the ramophone he had the tune "March Christian soldiers" many times over: then suddenly destroyed the record saying "D - you b - Christian soldiers". After this he became quiet again. Now and again he becomes more communicative to me but on these occasions his conversation is directed to military matters and "fighting". He is in good bodily health. H.M.

June 3.

Yesterday the Prince asked attendant Pibeam to take him for a walk, in the afternoon. His request, a very unusual one, was acceded to, and after getting a little distance from the



June 3 (contd.) Horse, he ran off, but was mistaken by the attendant after going about sixty yards. The patient, however, refused to return and said he wanted to get to Claridge's Hotel, in London, spend a few days there and then go on to Egypt. He being told that this was impossible he begged to be "miracled" there. The attendant got a passer-by to go for assistance and the patient then walked back quietly. He becomes excited and impulsive at times, when he generally expresses a wish to kill somebody. Apparently "voices" are the cause of this. He is taking food and sleeping well.

July 30. (contd.) Pilkem tells me that yesterday the Prince got hold of a cricket bat and ran about the corridor apparently looking for somebody. He then watched the attendant very closely and behaved as if he would like to strike him. When asked to put the bat back again, the patient, after some hesitation, did so, and became composed.

31. Yesterday evening he became excited and went several times to the window and tapped in it, at the same time calling out loudly "Come in Charlie, come in" and then "Why don't you come in Charlie, you b— fool". At present he is a little more talkative than usual.

Aug. 14. (contd.) Pilkem reports that yesterday afternoon, at about four o'clock, the patient told him that he heard a voice calling him bad names: He was excited at the time and declared that he could see the owner of the

Aug. 19. (contd.) Voice looking in at him from the window at times, and then he would disappear suddenly to South Africa and return again in a few moments, being "spirited backwards and forwards". His is good kind of health.

Sept. 5<sup>th</sup>. For the last ten days or so has not threatened anybody or attempted violence in any way. He is often troubled by voices and he shouts and swears at the supposed speakers. If anything occurs to upset him during the day he comes in & prays for about five minutes. He smokes nearly every morning and smokes about 50 cigarettes a day. He never complains about his food - eats with good appetite & very rapidly. He writes many rambling & absurd things with his letters obscene expressions & words. His general health is good. C.W.P. (copy Report of Dr. J. Warnock M.D.)

Sept. 22. I have today visited H.H. Prince Ahmed Sa'ad-Deen. I found him to be suffering from symptoms of insanity similar to those observed by me in 1906. He made numerous deluded statements. He is childish, incoherent and excited. He frequently smiled in a foolish manner. He stated to me that he intended on his release to invade England

## Prince Ahmed

1908

Sept. 22 with a million French soldiers in order to slaughter his enemies. He believes that he is sure to conquer England and Egypt & drive out the present Khedive. He believes that he is the ruler of North America and describes himself as American French.

Besides these grandiose ideas he has delusions of persecution: he avers that he has auditory hallucinations, e.g. he said that he knew of the occurrence of words by 'thinking' and thus had ascertained that 'Lord Cromwell had gone to India'.

From his conversation it appears that he still retains the animosity formerly expressed by him against certain people and founded on his delusions and that if he had the opportunity he would attempt to kill his enemies.

He would be dangerous if not kept under restraint, and he is not fit for treatment elsewhere than in an asylum.

His general health is satisfactory, and he was occupied, cheerful, and reconciled to his position.

(2) John Warlock M.D.

1908

## Prince Ahmed (Contd.)

Oct. 6. Today on visiting the Prince I heard him shouting loudly: after a few minutes' conversation he suddenly addressed some imaginary person, postulating with him. He became very excited and there is no doubt that at the time he had hallucinations of sight and hearing.

Nov. 5. Today the patient became suddenly impulsive and threw down two pictures with the leading jockey's deficits, and smashed the frames by stamping on them.

1909

Feb. 25<sup>th</sup> There is no change to report except that the patient has a slight cold and at present sweeping in doors. C.W.P.B.

April 18<sup>th</sup> The patient was in an excited state today. He picked up a glass ink-bottle and threatened to throw it, at the same time using much bad language.

• 18<sup>th</sup> Today he broke a chair & threatened his attendant with the leg of it. C.W.P.B.

• 25<sup>th</sup> He has been quiet lately and in good bodily health. C.W.P.B.

July 25<sup>th</sup> No change mentally. He behaves quietly and in good health. C.W.P.B.

Aug. 7<sup>th</sup> The patient was evidently excited by voices today & became rather noisy on the cricket field, shouting & using bad language both

Aug 7 cont in Arabic &amp; English

c. w. j. B.

8<sup>th</sup> He has written down his again as usual.  
c. w. j. B.

With regard to the outbreak mentioned above under date Aug. 7<sup>th</sup>. I was present myself and had to urge the patient to control himself before the ladies who were close to him. This had but slight effect, and it is the first time that he has so far been influenced by such a consideration. When the ladies were away His Highness was asked to enter his room; and as he was leaving the ground he shouted out at the top of his voice "you are a b — b — ? I asked him whom he was speaking and he said "The man who keeps on calling me bad names". One cannot but see that the patient becomes less and less able to control himself in his gloomy moments, and that he is in consequence increasingly dangerous.

H. N. D.

Feb 1 The Prince has been rather gloomy of late because it has been necessary to curtail his 'shopping'. He has been allowed to visit certain shops to purchase a gramophone record, linoleum, books, toys & so on, on his usual amount being allowed for the purpose.

Case book

Private and Confidential.

Nous soussignés, Dr. Jules MORLET, Ancien Médecin-Directeur de l'Asile d'Aliénés de l'Etat et Inspecteur médical des Asiles de Belgique, officier de la Ordre de Leopold, domicilié 56 Bd. Léopold, à Gand (Belgique) et le Dr. TOLLERAN, Médecin en chef de l'Asile de Villejuif (Seine, France), Directeur du Laboratoire de Psychologie expérimentale à l'Ecole des Hautes-Etudes, (Paris), expert pris le Tribunal civil de la Seine, Chevalier de la Legion d'honneur, avons à la demande de Monsieur L. Carton de Wiart, fonsé de pouvoir du Prince Youseff, tuteur du Prince Saïf-ed-Deen, visité ce dernier le 2 Octobre, 1909, dans la Maison de santé "The Gables," à Tieshurst, Sussex (Angleterre), dirigée par le Dr. NEWSHOTOS, où il est interné, en vue de procéder à une consultation médicale et de rédiger un rapport devant répondre aux questions suivantes :

- 1.—Autant que les médecins consultants peuvent se former aujourd'hui une opinion, pensent-ils que le prince était aliéné il y a neuf ans ?
- 2.—Quelles sont ses chances de guérison ?
- 3.—Est-il recommandable qu'il passe l'hiver dans un climat plus chaud ?
- 4.—Quelle est leur opinion sur certains symptômes récemment manifestés ?
- 5.—Serait-il utile qu'il contracte une espèce de mariage avec une femme probablement stérile.

Cette question est posée à l'occasion des habitudes d'otomanisme qu'on a relevées chez le Prince.

Nous devons au préalable déclarer que, notre mission consistant en une consultation, il ne nous était pas possible, de procéder à un examen complet du Prince, — ce qui aurait demandé plusieurs séances d'interrogations et d'observations à faire sur le Prince qu'on ne pouvait soumettre à des épreuves successives trop rapprochées. Le but essentiel de notre mission était de nous faire une opinion sur les points indiqués.

Nous avons pu nous faire cette opinion par notre examen direct, en nous aidant des renseignements & documents qui nous ont été donnés & communiqués par le Dr. Savage, qui a visité à plusieurs reprises le Prince, le Dr. H. H. Newington, qui dirige son traitement à la Maison de santé et Monsieur L. Carton de Wiart, fonsé de pouvoir de son tuteur. C'est en toute conscience que nous croyons pouvoir répondre ainsi qu'il suit aux questions qui nous ont été posées.

1.—La nature des troubles mentaux actuellement présentés par le Prince—confusion mentale avec idées de persécution et impulsions agressives à tendance démentielle sur un fond de débilité mentale—la marche de la maladie que nous avons pu reconstituer à l'aide des documents & renseignements qui nous ont été fournis nous font supposer qu'il était aliéné il y a neuf ans. L'acte criminel qu'il a commis en 1895 est-il une réaction qui cadre avec les symptômes actuels ? Un examen plus approfondi pourrait nous l'apprendre.

2.—Cette maladie a—du fait même de sa durée déjà longue—peu de chance d'une guérison complète. Mais la confusion qui masque et accentue la démençe est susceptible de s'atténuer et de découvrir une lucidité plus grande et plus continue qu'elle ne paraît en ce moment. Des observations répétées et détaillées pourraient faire cette distinction, si besoin était, pour préciser davantage l'avenir probable du Prince et servir au traitement.

3. Le Prince nous a paru être sec, plutôt maigre. Mais la maladie dont il souffre retentit sur la fonction digestive, notamment par l'irrégularité de l'appétit et de l'alimentation. Il s'ensuit que son aspect est en accord avec sa maladie mentale. D'autre part nous

*Notabilia in the case of H. H. Pasha (a-f-o-d-i-  
Jays) as recorded in the case book at*

43. Certificates

46. Dr Warnock's Report (1899)

47. "Opinion"

48. "History"

-----  
Progress at Titchhurst.

70. Fear of mischief. Boys laughing at him.
71. Boastfulness.
76. Aural hallucinations. Indecent tendencies.
80. Indecent tendencies.
82. Signs of anger and depression.
83. Refusing to answer letters. excitement.
- Boastfulness contrasted with facts.
86. Nostalgia.
87. Explanation of the shooting of Fouad Pasha.
94. Change in condition.
95. Dislike to his companion and all.
96. Bites his cycle tyre.
97. Threats.
97. Outburst anticipated.
101. Violence.
103. Sudden beneficial change.
104. Dr Warnock's report.  
    "Hypnotism"
107. Aural hallucinations and their effect.
108. Religious duties.
111. Warning of homicide.

111. Ramadan.
112. Murderous action.
- 113.
114. Ramadan over. (60 days). Visits of spirits.
115. Violence and attempts to blind his attendant.
117. Diet affected by delusions.
117. Dr Warnock's report.
122. Incitement to murder.
125. Indecent exposure.
126. Murder and sexual feeling.  
    \* Dr Savage's report.
127. Influence of climate.
128. Dr Warnock's report.
131. Pleasure in assassination.  
    \* Foolish belief as to age.
132. Voices calling names.
133. Attempt to escape.  
    \* Contemplated violence.  
    \* Visual hallucinations.
134. Dr Warnock's report.
136. Threatened violence with chair leg.
137. Loss of self control under the influence of voices,  
    before ladies.

ne savons pas comment il était à son arrivée en Angleterre ; et nous ne pouvons pas affirmer que le séjour à Ticehurst ("The Galdea") lui ait été favorable ou défavorable au point de vue physique. Une observation à divers intervalles pourrait seule le permettre. Ce qu'il nous

était d  
aéré, et  
agréable  
de l'h  
observ  
froid,  
d'appu

notre e  
femme  
mémor  
ces co  
n'y g  
marv  
volon  
femm  
depre  
son e

par t  
empê  
péris  
ration

سورة الكوثر وهي  
سورة القدر وهي  
سورة النقاين وهي  
سورة الحمد وهي  
سورة الفاتحة وهي

Prince Ahmed 26/1/1914

Voici quelques développements à l'appui des conclusions ci-dessus :  
Nous avons procédé à cette consultation le samedi 9 Octobre. Le Dr. Savage a fait l'histoire de la maladie du Prince, telle qu'il l'avait observée. Le Dr. Newington nous

a donné des explications et montré divers documents, et notamment une longue lettre du Prince et un livre sur lequel le Prince avait écrit. Nous avons ensuite, soit avec le Dr. Savage, soit nous deux seulement procédé à l'examen du Prince avec interrogations en

langue  
suit de  
l'état  
faits a

choses  
scolair  
20 en  
leur A  
l'état  
répons  
améric  
sans t  
de 5 x  
Nous l  
malhe  
parole

l'intel  
essent  
petites  
la lucid  
l'incoher  
suivre r  
cette fa  
ses écri

qu'il ne  
point d  
faits.

sont fa  
donner  
compte  
rempli  
où il se

avons  
tels q  
Nous  
collac

Battles of the Nineteenth Century  
The Royal Navy  
The Royal Army  
The Royal Air Force  
The Royal Marine

Il faut rattacher à cette faiblesse intellectuelle la langue incorrecte qu'il emploie dans les écrits qu'on nous a communiqués et aussi la vanité naïve dont il fait montre. On nous

ne savons pas comment il était à son arrivée en Angleterre; et nous ne pouvons pas affirmer que le séisme à Tschukurai ("The Gables"). lui ait été favorable ou défavorable au point de vue phy-

nous es- mentaux chaud. montré q échange l'hiver, le nous dev indication une insti liberté cot Les asiles exemple t la protect. On n'impr

N. était dign aéré, au agréable. de l'hiv observati froid, a d'appré

4. notre coi femme li moment ces com' n'y garga mauvais volonté r femme q dépressi son esp

I par une employé périod ration

سورة الناس  
سورة الفلق  
سورة الاخلاص  
سورة البقرة  
سورة النصر

The Famous march  
from Hastings  
or Melbello  
Bicehony  
Brighton

in flames. His eng  
neers had levelled  
to the ground  
Les Arabes Esquimaux  
wour yoular idoular

Voici quelques développements à l'appui des conclusions ci-dessus :  
Nous avons procédé à cette consultation le samedi 9 Octobre. Le Dr. Savage a fait l'histoire de la maladie du Prince, telle qu'il l'avait observée. Le Dr. Newington nous

a donné des explications et montré divers documents, et notamment une longue lettre du Prince et un livre sur lequel le Prince avait écrit. Nous avons ensuite, soit avec le Dr

lat av l'Ve fai che soc 20 le. l'é re si se d. N. m pr l' en P la l'i au ex se q' r' g. ec r. ca

qui sur tres  
Les divers comptoirs  
fondés par la  
Compagnie  
russo américaine  
font annuellement  
pour 800,000 fr.  
d'exportations  
en fourrures pour  
la Russie.

ou veux a, ni t de t des mots 12 et tant. les lques le do ment si les en où est de faire res de itées, a plus te, au res de ment, parait rendre valent milieu se nous fiance, amme, it uns

Il faut rattacher à cette faiblesse intellectuelle la langue incorrecte qu'il emploie dans les écrits qu'on nous a communiqués et aussi la vanité malve dont il fait montre. On nous

ne savons pas comment il était à son arrivée en Angleterre; et nous ne pouvons pas affirmer que le séjour à Ticehurst ("The Gables") lui ait été favorable ou défavorable au point de vue physique. Une observation à divers intervalles pourrait seule le permettre. Ce qu'il nous est permis de déclarer c'est que rien dans son état physique actuel ni dans les troubles mentaux qu'il présente ne font une nécessité de son transfert en hiver dans un climat plus chaud. D'autre part le Prince a déjà passé neuf hivers à Ticehurst, et l'expérience a ainsi montré qu'il supportait ce climat et qu'il n'y avait tout au moins pas urgence à un changement. Les renseignements qu'on nous a donnés sur la manière dont il supporte l'hiver, les réponses que le Prince nous a faites sur le point confirment cette opinion. Mais nous devons ajouter, en prenant ici comme médecin l'intérêt du malade, que, sans une indication formelle, il a avantage à vivre dans une maison de santé anglaise plutôt que dans une installation établie dans un pays chaud ou il risquerait de ne pas rencontrer la même liberté compatible avec son état mental, le même respect de sa personne physique et morale. Les asiles anglais sont, sans interruption depuis un siècle, des modèles que prennent en exemple toutes les nations, pour la discipline à la fois libérale et sûre accordée aux malades, la protection de leur personnalité, le confortable de l'installation, la formation du personnel. On n'improvise pas de pareils milieux, une pareille atmosphère morale.

Nous avons pu nous rendre compte que la maison de Ticehurst ("The Gables") était digne de la grande réputation anglaise. L'asile est situé sur un plateau largement aéré, au milieu d'une campagne très belle et l'installation du Prince est confortable et agréable. Toutefois si l'on tient à se rendre compte d'une manière plus précise de l'effet de l'hiver sur la santé du Prince, nous conseillons de relever chaque semaine dans une observation spéciale le poids du corps et de noter en hiver tous les maux imputables au froid, angines, rhumes, etc. On aurait ainsi, le cas échéant, des éléments positifs d'appréciation.

4.—A cette question générale répondra le développement ultérieur du rapport.

5.—La question d'autoriser des rapports sexuels normaux du Prince soulève dans notre conscience de médecin des objections préalables tirées du danger que courrait une femme livrée à un aliéné confus et impulsif qui pourrait avoir des crises de violence au moment de l'excitation génitale, et aussi du danger d'une procréation éventuelle faite dans ces conditions. Et cela suffirait pour que nous le déconseillions. Mais l'intérêt du malade n'y gagnerait rien. L'expérience a montré que les rapports sexuels ont généralement de mauvais effets dans les troubles mentaux s'accompagnant de faiblesse du jugement et de la volonté avec excitabilité. L'agitation nerveuse provoquée par le coït et par la pensée de la femme qui s'y prêtait seraient de nouvelles causes d'excitation mentale et par suite de dépression, qui affaibliraient physiquement le malade et ajouteraient encore au désarroi de son esprit.

L'onanisme qui nous a été signalé pourrait être empêché ou tout au moins diminué par une surveillance encore plus stricte. S'il y avait excitation génitale, on pourrait employer le bromure de potassium ou de sodium donné chaque mois pendant une ou deux périodes de huit jours concurremment avec un régime alimentaire ne comportant qu'une ration totale de 2 à 5 grammes de chlorure de sodium.

Voici quelques développements à l'appui des conclusions ci-dessus :

Nous avons procédé à cette consultation le samedi 9 Octobre. Le Dr. Savage a fait l'histoire de la maladie du Prince, telle qu'il l'avait observée. Le Dr. Newington nous

a donné des explications et montré divers documents, et notamment une longue lettre du Prince et un livre sur lequel le Prince avait écrit. Nous avons ensuite, soit avec le Dr. Savage, soit nous deux seulement procédé à l'examen du Prince avec interrogations en langue française, dans le pavillon où il réside. Nous nous sommes servis pour l'exposé qui suit de tous les renseignements recueillis mais surtout de nos observations personnelles sur l'état actuel, pensant que c'était surtout ce que l'on attendait de nous, et que certains autres faits avaient été déjà portés à la connaissance du tuteur dans d'autres rapports.

Ce qui frappe d'abord chez le Prince c'est une lucidité faible portant sur les diverses choses personnelles ou étrangères, actuelles ou passées, de connaissances courantes ou scolaires. Il dit avoir beaucoup d'enfants en Egypte et à Ticehurst en tout avec ses neveux 20 ou 30. Il a aussi 6 femmes et 4 épouses. Mais il ne peut dire ni leurs noms, ni leur âge, ni où elles sont. Il n'est pas allé les voir. Si on lui demande ce qu'il sait de l'état de l'Egypte, présent ou passé, ou de celui de la Turquie, il rit naïvement et fait des réponses sans rapport avec la question; à un moment il nous demande si nous sommes américains et prononce quelques paroles obscures. En insistant nous obtenons des mots sans aucune cohésion apparente. Prié de faire mentalement la multiplication de  $7 \times 12$  et de  $5 \times 12$ , il n'y arrive pas et ne paraît faire qu'un effort mental limité s'y rapportant. Nous lui demandons alors ce qu'il a appris et il nous répond qu'il sait bien les mathématiques. Puis comme nous l'interrogeons sur ce qu'il sait, il prononce quelques paroles peu cohérentes, ou il est encore question de la nation américaine.

Cette faiblesse de lucidité peut tenir à deux causes: à une faiblesse générale de l'intelligence, congénitale ou acquise, ou à un trouble, à un état confusionnel dont l'élément essentiel serait un défaut de l'attention. Nous pensons qu'il y a les deux. Ainsi les petites périodes d'incohérence dont nous avons été témoins, au cours d'une conversation où la lucidité générale était plus élevée, manifestent les défauts de l'attention, qui amènent de l'incohérence. D'ailleurs l'air habituel de distraction du Prince, la difficulté de lui faire suivre une idée et de l'intéresser à une conversation un peu suivie sont d'autres preuves de cette faiblesse de la conduite volontaire de l'esprit. Les lettres qu'on nous a montrées, ses écrits sur des livres manifestent la même confusion.

Mais on aurait tort de rapporter à ce trouble tous les symptômes observés, pas plus qu'il ne serait exact de les rapporter tous à de la faiblesse intellectuelle. Et il importe, au point de vue d'un diagnostic précis et aussi du pronostic, de séparer ces deux ordres de faits.

L'intelligence dans ses mécanismes fondamentaux, comme la mémoire et le jugement, sont faibles. Ce qui le prouve, c'est la faible lucidité dans les moments où le Prince paraît donner toute l'attention dont il est capable. Dans ces états nous avons pu alors nous rendre compte qu'il n'avait garde que des souvenirs peu précis sur les circonstances qui avaient rempli son séjour à Ticehurst et qu'il était d'un jugement pauvre sur sa situation, le milieu où il se trouvait, les raisons qui l'y faisaient demeurer.

C'est à cette faiblesse intellectuelle que nous devons rattacher certains signes que nous avons observés. Dans son habitation, on nous a montré des jouets de la première enfance, tels que des animaux en carton et de petites voitures en fer peint, avec lesquels il s'amuse. Nous lui avons demandé si ces jouets lui plaisaient; il nous a dit qu'il en faisait une collection.

Il faut rattacher à cette faiblesse intellectuelle la langue incorrecte qu'il emploie dans les écrits qu'on nous a communiqués et aussi la vanité naïve dont il fait montre. On nous

a dit aussi que à un passage du Coran il avait effacé le nom de Dieu et mis le sien à la place. Cette idée de grandeur que cet acte manifeste est de celles qu'on observe assez fréquemment chez les déments.

Une autre question se pose. Cette faiblesse intellectuelle est-elle congénitale ou acquise? En d'autres termes dépend-elle d'une débilité mentale ou d'un état de démence? Nous inclinons à penser que ce qui prédomine c'est l'état démentiel. L'histoire de la maladie, telle qu'elle ressort des renseignements que nous avons, semble prouver qu'il y a eu depuis son acte criminel, une progression de phénomènes en rapport avec une faiblesse intellectuelle; et cette aggravation est caractéristique d'un état démentiel. Mais nous sommes portés à supposer qu'il y avait à l'origine de ces troubles mentaux un état de débilité mentale, que la faible culture intellectuelle du Prince qui ressort de nos renseignements justifie en partie. Ce point demanderait, pour être éclairci, des recherches plus complètes.

Nous disons donc qu'il y a démence. Mais—nous y revenons—il y a aussi un état de confusion, qui aggrave l'aspect de cette démence et pourrait à un examen superficiel tromper sur son degré. Et ceci est important parce que les états confusionnels sont curables, tandis que la démence ne l'est pas. Par conséquent tout ce qui est en rapport avec cette confusion pourrait s'atténuer et découvrir une lucidité plus grande qu'elle n'apparaît aujourd'hui. Si elle disparaissait tout à fait, à quoi se réduirait la démence,—c'est-à-dire la faiblesse irrémédiable de l'intelligence et dans quelle mesure le malade pourrait-il jouir des avantages d'une vie plus normale? C'est là le grand problème de ces états complexes dont l'évolution est souvent une cause de surprises pour l'observateur. Des malades analogues, après des années passées dans un état de démence en apparence complète, ont éprouvé à un moment de leur évolution, notamment sous l'influence d'un traitement destiné à fortifier leur attention, une véritable transformation par la disparition de leur état confusionnel. Il serait d'ailleurs possible, avec des recherches d'une méthode psychologique plus précise qu'un simple examen, de définir plus complètement ce point important.

Voici maintenant le résultat de notre observation sur quelques points de la maladie. Nous avons relevé des idées de persécution mal systématisées. Ainsi il nous a parlé d'une manière vague d'ennemis qu'il avait; et à un autre moment il a déclaré ne pas avoir d'ennemis personnels. Dans une lettre qu'on nous a communiquée, il se plaint d'être entouré d'un espionnage. Nous avons essayé de l'amener à nous causer de l'attentat qu'il avait commis. Mais cela a déterminé une crise d'excitation où nous ne savons pas s'il y avait une perturbation générale ou de l'exaltation religieuse. Il s'est déchaussé, s'est assis à la mode turque dans un fauteuil et s'est mis à marmotter, peut-être des prières. Il paraît d'ailleurs assez préoccupé de religion, et porte un mouchoir sur la tête, dans un but religieux, dit-il. Nous avons appris qu'il s'était montré au cours de sa maladie très préoccupé d'idées religieuses et que sous l'empire de ces idées il avait parfois refusé les aliments. Mais habilement nous faisons toutes réserves, ne pouvant juger ce qu'il y a de particulier dans ses attitudes et ses manières, étant donné la différence de race, de religion et de milieu. Cette réserve, nous l'étendons aussi à quelques remarques anthropologiques que nous avons faites sur la conformation de son crâne et sur son faciès, et que nous croyons pour cela inutiles de rapporter.

Nous n'avons pas relevé d'hallucinations, qui ont été observées par d'autres médecins. Mais ce phénomène est mobile et d'autre part le Prince peut les dissimuler à de certains moments.

D'ailleurs il faut tenir compte pour l'ensemble de notre observation de la réticence qui est manifeste chez le Prince. À la question de savoir s'il en voulait à des personnes, il

nous a répondu: à beaucoup; mais il n'a pas voulu les nommer. On nous avait montré un bâton pointu qu'on lui avait trouvé un jour à la main dans une attitude agressive. Nous lui avons parlé de cet objet, il a dit avec lésitation qu'il ne se rappelait pas.

Les idées de persécution quoique mal systématisées sont dangereuses, étant donné l'impulsivité du Prince; car elles pourraient provoquer une réaction violente soudaine. Ce caractère impulsif, sans frein, qui s'est traduit par l'acte criminel antérieur se manifeste de plusieurs manières. On nous a montré des livres déchirés, et notamment un exemplaire du Coran, le bâton qu'il avait pris comme arme. Nous avons vu nous-mêmes une bicyclette, dont un pneumatique portait la trace d'une déchirure que le Prince avait faite avec ses dents. Interrogé là-dessus, il nous a dit que comme il n'allait pas assez vite à son gré, cela l'avait irrité et il avait mordu la roue. Le manque de frein, de confection volontaire se trahit donc nettement chez lui. Ainsi à un moment, on a fait jouer par un phonographe un air de musique bien rythmé. Aussitôt le Prince, oubliant ses idées, ses préoccupations, notre visite, se mit à scander les temps de la musique, de la tête et des mains. Tout à la sensation du moment, il ne cherchait pas à maîtriser ses impressions, et il se comportait comme les imbéciles tout à leurs réflexes. L'omanisme est, tout au moins pour une de ces raisons, rattachable à cette cause mentale.

Le Prince n'a donc pas de maîtrise; et, étant donné son caractère violent et ses impulsions agressives, il faut l'entourer d'une surveillance continue, car il peut devenir brusquement dangereux.

Son caractère apparent est la passivité, la résignation. Quand il a parlé de ses ennemis il a dit qu'il ne voulait pas lutter. Nous lui avons demandé de nous dire ce qu'il pensait de son séjour à Ticehurst. Il nous a répondu qu'il était satisfait, qu'il n'avait à se plaindre de rien, qu'il préfère rester où il est. Enfin interrogé plus spécialement sur le froid, il nous a déclaré qu'il le supportait bien.

Nous n'avons pas cru utile d'étudier plus spécialement certaines idées de grandeur, ni les tendances génitales vicieuses homosexuelles qu'on nous avait signalées et qui ne pouvaient ajouter aucun élément essentiel à ceux qui étaient nécessaires à nos conclusions.

Voilà le résultat de notre consultation qui nous a permis de répondre en toute conscience et avec des informations suffisantes sur les questions précises qui nous étaient posées. D'autres examens seraient nécessaires pour rendre complète cette observation, notamment pour la détermination des causes probables, et de l'évolution de la maladie, et surtout pour la distinction exacte de la confusion et de la démence dans cet état mental, distinction très importante pour le diagnostic et la pronostic, en dernier lieu pour la détermination exacte des procédés propres à agir favorablement sur l'esprit du Prince par la rééducation de l'attention.

Le diagnostic de cet état mental serait en résumé celui-ci: psychose à fond de confusion mentale avec idées de persécution et à tendance démentielle sur un cerveau vraisemblablement débile originellement. L'ensemble des renseignements et de nos observations permet de supposer que la maladie existait il y a 9 ans, en 1899, au moment de l'internement.



But he has got out of hand, taking  
 things off the counter and putting  
 them in his pocket - e.g. five rings  
 valued at over £16. He has, his  
 possession for no reason, breaking  
 them or putting them on the fire.  
 The voices trouble him very much and  
 often one sees a dangerous glitter in  
 his eyes. H.M.

Oct 18. My desire of the Prince's "tutor". Now in  
 Prince Jonsson, made to the patient, the latter  
 has been visited by Dr. Morel of Lyons, Deligny  
 and Dr. Toulouze, of the Ville (sic) Angers,  
 Lenoir, and Dr. Leveque. A report is to be  
 drawn up for the family and H.M. The  
 Medicine. The patient was put through  
 a long and wearying examination by  
 the two first named doctors. He talked a  
 good deal and rambled and afterwards  
 said that they are Americans.

Oct 20. The Prince seemed to be very dispirited  
 and 'neuronic' after the above mentioned exami-  
 nations. He has been pale and depressed.  
 But he shows signs of his mental recovery

again. He is much troubled with the voices  
at times. H.A.

Sept. 10. The Priests consultants have made  
their report, a copy of which is annexed.  
The conclusions to which they have con-  
cluded themselves, through the actual ex-  
amination (and) of the daily observation  
of the Prince would not allow me to  
regard the annual hallucinations quite  
so lightly as has been done (last Lancet  
on p. 4). These undoubted, are the dominant  
element in the case, whatever may be  
the speculative ideas as to the exact charac-  
ter of the related mental condition.

The Prince is an unwell, fairly cheerful.  
H.A. Drewitt

December 1900 The Prince is in his normal, or rather,  
unwell condition. He reads much more  
at the Priests, and it requires some tact  
to restrain him without causing serious  
annoyance. He is very peculiar in his  
ideas, for instance buying a bracelet  
with stones for his coachman's wife. but  
gifts are returned to the Priests. H.A.  
page 24<sup>3</sup>

Captain Thomas Francis Rolt

admitted Aug. 15<sup>th</sup> 1900

Weight 14.6

Aug. 15<sup>th</sup> Patient arrived here at 10.30 pm. after  
evening with two attendants in an  
avoidable noisy state.

Statement of Particulars. Patient is 71 years, married, retired Captain  
in St. Mary's church of England and  
has been living at 18 Paragon, Ramsgate.  
His first attack was at the age of  
60 due to sunstroke injury to head  
and in all has had three previous  
attacks being a patient at Virginia  
Walt on each occasion. His present  
attack has existed one week.  
He is not subject to Epilepsy, not  
impaired or dangerous. Weight 14.6

Medical. Tests observed Very excitable, talks incessantly  
 passing rapidly from one subject to another  
 Certificate No 1. He about to write to H.R.H. Prince of Wales  
 enclosing present of one Cigar. He is  
 constantly scribbling incessantly on paper.  
 Signed by Miss Ruth Colville (Nurse) states  
 that patient has violent & unmanageable fits  
 of temper, threatens violence to his lady  
 attendant if thwarted. Compelled her to  
 wash him while naked on the floor at  
 1. a.m. today at the same time using  
 filthy language then constantly  
 Signed C. H. Gampbell, 17, Paragon Ramsgate

Medical. Tests observed. He states that his Nurse Miss Colville  
 Certificate No 2. is a Lunatic & Certificate as such. He is  
 No 2. abnormally excited & although he knows that I  
 Signed am attending him because of his mental  
 Aug 5<sup>th</sup> 1900 condition he talks to me violent & trivial  
 subjects such as about blindness mentioned  
 in the Note, about his knowledge of lunacy  
 law compared with mine & about the  
 comparative strength of our hands, also  
 states that I am insane.  
Miss Ruth Colville states that he is lavishly  
 spending money, that he has ordered 200  
 pounds at L. road. that on Aug 3 he drank  
 some out of a bottle at a grocer shop & ate  
 bread & cheese in the carriage - that he is  
 constantly sending Telegrams & keeping her  
 busy writing letters for him by the dozen  
 all these actions are considered to be needless  
 by my informant Miss Ruth Colville 15 Paragon  
 Ramsgate

Signed George Eyns Hallstead  
 Albin Hill House  
 Ramsgate

1900  
Aug. 5<sup>th</sup>

Condition on admission

Mental Patient is suffering from recurrent Mania, available noisy and restless. He knows his name and where he is but he rambles from one subject to another so that most of the time his conversation is incoherent. Also his ideas are all exaggerated everything is the most beautiful & of the best one minute & the next the very worst and nothing he can say is too bad. Also he states he knows all the Duke's Lords etc. & any person of repute you mention he states is a personal friend of his.

Physical. Patient is about man of medium height well built. respiratory sounds abundant with moist rales, heart sounds loud & quicker than normal, bruit over Mitral Area, 2<sup>nd</sup> aortic sound very sharp & suspicious of murmur, cardiac dullness abnormal showing enlargement, pulse irregular. Has an Umbilical Hernia.

Urine

1900  
Aug. 5<sup>th</sup>

On admission patient said he was so delighted to come to such a beautiful place, that he had never seen such grand scenery in his life & the view was magnificent (It was quite dark when he arrived). After taking some supper talking unnecessarily all the time in a most exaggerated way he retired to bed but did not sleep for some time. In all he had few hours sleep. J.H.D.

Aug. 6<sup>th</sup>

Today he is in much the same excitable state, says that everything is the best, that his food is better than he ever had in his life, that his attendants are the kindest men he has ever known, that he has never seen such good looking men & that he was never so happy in his life. He is remaining in bed today & has had an hours sleep this afternoon & taking his meals well. J.H.D.

Aug. 7<sup>th</sup>

Had a very restless night his rather more excited this morning. His conversation is in the same exaggerated style but he has been violent to his attendant today on two occasions striking him in the face. Is taking his food well. J.H.D.

1900

## Cap. Roll

Aug. 8<sup>th</sup>

Patient was restless & talking most of the night: but had  $3\frac{1}{4}$  hrs good sleep. Today he developed a good deal of coughing so that he is now taking an Effectorant every four hours. His mental state is no better & he is unsteady in his habits. J.H.D.

Aug. 9<sup>th</sup>

Cap. Roll was noisy at times during the night but had four hours sleep. He is very boastful this morning saying he views the Prince of Wales as a personal friend & all loyalty. Has been out for a drive today & his cough is improved. J.H.D.

Aug. 10<sup>th</sup>

Special Report. Patient is nervous. He is excitable, boastful, and quarrelsome. He is much excited telling tales of amicable nature about his former days. He wanders on from subject to subject with little regard to coherence. He is restless at night. He is much crippled with rheumatism. His heart is diseased & circulation weak. He also has slight bronchitis. His general condition is good. Signed by H. Hays Newington.

## Cap. Roll

1900

Aug. 11<sup>th</sup>

Slept better last night: and is not quite so excitable today but his ideas remain quite as excited. Was taken to the Ladies' Meeting here today in a Bath chair & said he never enjoyed anything so much in his life. Is not quite so unsteady. J.H.D.

Aug. 12<sup>th</sup>

Had five hours sleep last night but was rather excited early this morning & was violent & very abusive to his attendants & taking his food very well. J.H.D.

Aug. 13<sup>th</sup>

Had only three hours sleep last night & was again rather more excited. Also makes frequent complaints about everyone who attends to his wants without the least cause in fact has not been so well again the last two days. I extracted a stump for him today. About was noticed that a small white had formed near his sternum due to his restlessness punctured the white & drew out with long forceps. J.H.D.

Aug. 14<sup>th</sup>

Had a somewhat restless night & is rather excitable this morning. Patient's medical dress having delighted him it was considered best to

1900

Aug. 14<sup>th</sup>Cap. Rolt

to keep him in his room with his dressing gown on to avoid any friction over the Honors in consequence he did not go out during the day. He was not in a good temper all day it being necessary to take his watch from him because he wished to give everything he had away. In the evening he was extremely abusive to St. H. Newington using foul language on this & other accounts. Soon after St. H. Newington left his room he attempted to come down stairs half dressed to his attendant attempting to prevent him he was violent it was necessary for other attendants to interfere one of whom he struck across the face under the jaw. After being removed to his sitting room he stated he would go to bed but when he got to his room he lay on the floor refused to have his clothes taken off or move so he was undressed & put to bed by his attendant. He was seen by me <sup>in</sup> quickly after being put to bed &

Cap. Rolt

1900

Aug. 14<sup>th</sup>

Complained of being ill treated by his attendants. ~~After~~

Aug. 15<sup>th</sup>

Cap. Rolt had a bad night & this morning although better than yesterday is irritable & quarrelsome. He complained to <sup>me</sup> ~~the~~ of being assaulted by eight attendants one of whom deliberately kicked him on his chest & another put his heels on his neck. ~~It~~ examined patient & found abrasions on left upper arm caused by being held, he has also one or two small bruises on his left leg. There appears to be no reason to believe that he has been treated in any other way than was rendered necessary by his conduct. He is extremely irritable, violent in his denunciations exaggerated in his statements & not above getting his attendants into as much trouble as he possibly can. H. H. Newington

Aug. 16<sup>th</sup>

Was very restless during the night. ~~After~~ a glass of water at his attendant this morning without cause has been very abusive to me today. ~~After~~

1900  
Aug. 17<sup>th</sup>

Had rather a restless night but has been quite a day. Has been out for a drive in the motor chair. Blisters over Mules have nearly healed over. L.H.D.

Aug. 18<sup>th</sup>

Sent for me at 2.30 am as he complained of pain in his legs. Examined his legs & found them swollen gave him 4 Roke Plaster & applied the same. L.H.D.

Aug. 19<sup>th</sup>

Remained in bed today on account of oedema which is better today. Repeating Tokoi applied. L.H.D.

Aug. 20<sup>th</sup>

Had another restless night but today he has been very visitable & trying to get everyone who attends to him into trouble by bringing false charges against them. Also he is constantly weakening his attendants to strike them & always abusing them for no reason whatever. L.H.D.

Aug. 21<sup>st</sup>

Slept better last evening and is not so excitable today. His mental condition though improving is in the same exaggerated state as regards most things but this is not quite so visitable and abusive. He is untidy & not very clean in his habits. L.H.D.

1900

Aug. 25<sup>th</sup>

Still has oedema of feet and legs but not so marked. Mental is improving and he has gained five pounds in weight since admission. His mental state is improving also. Weight 14.4. L.H.D.

Aug. 26<sup>th</sup>

Capl. Rolt stated that he is now better than ever he was in his life or ever expected to be, that this was the finest satisfaction in the world, that he has never had such dinner in his life, and that he had never been treated with such kindness & consideration. His health continues to improve and he has quite lost his cough. L.H.D.

Sep. 3<sup>rd</sup>

For the last three mornings patient has attended Prayer in the Chapel & on each occasion has made distinguished remarks out loud during the Prayers as to the reading of the same each occasion has shouted at the top of his voice to me "Speak up I can't hear you" & spoke to him after Prayers on each occasion he said he would not do it again but this morning he did it again just the same when I spoke to him he said he did it to see if I would lose my temper with him. L.H.D.

Sep. 5<sup>th</sup>

This morning I visited Capl. Rolt & examined him & he had a slight abrasion over his sacrum caused by his dress. In

1900

Sept. 5<sup>th</sup>Cap: Rolt

Course of conversation (at which the chief attendant was present) he stated that between 9 & 10 last evening att. Lamb came into his room and insulted him (one remark he said att. Lamb made was that the Cap: had only been in the ward 5 weeks) that half an hour after the said att. Lamb knocked on his door several times to annoy him. also he stated that att. Priddy also annoyed him by constantly knocking on his door between 9 & 10 P.M. o'clock. Att. Finch who was waiting on patients from 8 to 10 pm trying to get him to take his dinner (which started from 7 to 10 o'clock as he ate one course after going to the window looks out perhaps from half an hour after takes another course & soon) stated that none knocked at Cap: Rolt's door between 8 & 10 except himself when taking his course in that he was not visited by any attendant between those hours. Between 9 & 10 pm patient was visited by St. H. Newington who left him at 9.50 pm she did not complain to him in fact was most cheerful tonight. also at 10.5 The Nurse & his companion visited Cap: Rolt to play cards with him they stated

Cap: Rolt

1900

Sept. 5<sup>th</sup>

he appeared to be most happy and contented. at 10.45 I visited patient she was most cordial talking about cricket matches these days: a fine lot of attendants were here how fond he was of them in no way did he complain of anything. on my saying good night to him & telling him he would soon be well & going away he said "my dear fellow you will never get rid of me as I have never been so happy in all my life since I came to this beautiful place". This evening after dinner I visited the Captain & he asked me if I had scolded the two attendants who knocked at his door last night when I asked him what time did you say they annoyed you he said between 7 & 8 pm (between those hours attendant Lamb was feeding a patient & att. Priddy was in another part of the house. St. H. Newington also enquired of att. Davis who was with patient from 10 pm all night said he had heard nothing of it. These full particulars have been entered to show how very unkindly Cap: Rolt complains about the attendants are.



1900

Sep. 9<sup>th</sup>

Roll sent to the Commission in Germany.  
Patient is insane. He is excitable, irascible,  
gambler & egotistical. He is however improving  
in these respects; but if he cannot get his  
own way he is spiteful & abusive. He is  
in as good a condition as could be expected  
in view of his draining heart disease & chronic  
pleurisy in various forms. The lungs which  
he has to wear for an undisturbed chronic frequently  
discharge small blisters. J.H.H.

Sep. 10<sup>th</sup>

Patient remains in a semi-excited restless  
state & will talk all day long, also his  
ideas continue very exaggerated & his mental  
ideas excite, as one day he said that  
is the most beautiful place he was ever  
would be the next to the opposite. He also  
still makes false statements against his  
attendants. His health is improved but still  
has a little edema of feet. Sept. 15<sup>th</sup> J.H.H.

Sep. 11<sup>th</sup>

Patient has his legs bandaged every three  
hours during the day & Dr. Plumb's afflic  
also continues to take nit. Gavis. J.H.H.

Oct. 10<sup>th</sup>

Patient has improved a little mentally since  
last note his health is good with the  
exception of his chronic cough. J.H.H.

1900

Nov. 10<sup>th</sup>

Capt. Roll continues to improve mentally but  
still is inclined to make false statements  
against the staff at times. Also his ideas  
are still exaggerated tho to a lesser degree  
than in his earlier days. He is still  
not so good as regards his eating. J.H.H.

Nov. 15<sup>th</sup>

Mental improvement continues but he is still  
very irritable at times and his ideas are  
still exaggerated & his statements unreliable.  
Continues to gain weight. J.H.H.

Nov. 20<sup>th</sup>

Capt. Roll continues to improve mentally  
his health also is improved. Sleeps  
well now wakes up daily in the chair. J.H.H.

Nov. 26<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Colville (alderman) who has known Capt.  
Roll for some years came to see him today.  
He is going to stay in the village seeing the Capt.  
each day till he is able to go away. J.H.H.

Nov. 29<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Colville visits Capt. Roll each day & they  
go out for a drive to the different villages  
round each day. Capt. Roll now appears  
very cheerful and contented, expresses  
himself satisfied with what has been done  
for him here & is now anxious to go  
aboard the "Wilde" on account of his  
bronchitis. J.H.H.

1900

Dec 2. Left here today with Miss Colville for Chichester. His mental state is now much improved & also is his health.

Dec 4. Received a letter from Miss Colville today asking for a prescription for the cough medicine.

Dec 20.

Dear Mr. Killy,  
I am glad you speak to Mr. Knox to this effect. He doubtless got the certificate note on the subject forwarded by the Choir boys. Whatever part of the Evn. Services thank proper "M. A. Oriel" Lepros-Reading for State (Er). First of course, Dr.

1904.

Jan 24. Very dull & depressed - rather rarely speaks - but occasionally has an excitable attack when he will talk readily. J.B.W.

March 31st Is as usual - at times excitable &

April 27th

June 27th

Aug. 23rd

Nov. 25th

Dec. 24th

1905. June 6th

June 24th

Aug. 24th

Sept. 5th

For Case Book 37  
Chichester 5/1/01

I wish Dr. Jordan that you thank on my behalf all your splendid staff of Attendants for their gentleness, tender and courteous behavior to me since my arrival at the Mad House!

is as a  
J.B.W.  
for a  
ed. J.B.W.  
to-day  
aged. J.B.W.  
Health J.B.W.  
J.B.W.  
J.B.W.  
has in  
is unchanged  
in Good  
M.H.  
J.B.W.  
J.B.W.

At times he talks in an excitable and rambling way. He writes letters foolish and rambling in character. Health good. Has an attack of depression and is not taking food well.

Cap. Roll

1900  
Dec 20

Left here today with Miss Colville for  
Chickadee. His mental state is now

and you  
 Herbert Greenberg (became  
 as I said to him about the  
 Ross Carra Block and  
 - Boston Hunt "May  
 must long have been in a  
 Connecticut State for this  
 purpose") the Estemorial  
 est. Suffering Corvets  
 - case, and then perminis  
 Lt. Col. Chester L. the Bp.  
 for Ordination. (His t  
 from Salomon's reference in  
 answer Query as your  
 matter's name brought  
 here from beyond those  
 needs had any duty may  
 ever require Ordination  
 Newark Assistant Cor.  
 my being the title?  
 I remain  
 Yrs faithfully,  
 H.P. Rolles.

Mr. Harry Rolles. from Case Book 37

1904.

Jan 24. Very dull & depressed - rather rarely speaks -  
 but occasionally had an excitable attack  
 when he will talk readily. J.B.W.

March 31<sup>st</sup> Is as usual. at times excitable &  
 v. dull.

April 27<sup>th</sup> Has  
 Chan  
 June 27<sup>th</sup> Is s  
 by D  
 Aug. 28<sup>th</sup> Rema  
 Nov. 25<sup>th</sup> Is st  
 Dec. 24<sup>th</sup> Is s

1905. June 6<sup>th</sup> has  
 good h  
 June 24<sup>th</sup> Return  
 health  
 Aug. 24<sup>th</sup> Is subject to attacks of depression.  
 At times he talks in an excitable  
 and rambling way. He writes  
 letters foolish and rambling in  
 character. Health good. S.H.

Sept. 5<sup>th</sup> Has an attack of depression and is  
 not taking food well. S.H.

I do thank you  
 for a  
 sincerely and gratefully  
 L. Ernest Bedford Hanbury  
 Mr. J. J. Jordan

is as a  
 J.B.W.  
 for a  
 J.B.W.  
 to-day  
 J.B.W.  
 health J.B.W.  
 J.B.W.  
 J.B.W.  
 has in  
 is unchanged  
 in good  
 S.H.

Cap. Roll

1900

Dec 2. Left here today with Miss Colville for  
 Chichester. His mental state is now  
 much improved & also is his health. J.B.W.

Dec 4. I received a letter from Miss Colville today  
 asking for a prescription of the cough medicine  
 the Captain had been taking which she had  
 stated in her letter that the Captain was  
 very well & comfortable. The Captain & I found it  
 very well & comfortable. The Captain & I found it  
 very well & comfortable. The Captain & I found it

Dec 20. Patient was today  
 Discharged Relieved

Mr. Harry Rolles. from Case Book 37

1904.

Jan 24. Very dull & depressed - rather rarely speaks -  
 but occasionally had an excitable attack  
 when he will talk readily. J.B.W.

March 31<sup>st</sup> Is ... at times ...  
 v ... as a  
 r ... J.B.W.  
 H ... for a  
 Ch Dear Doctor J.B.W.

June 27<sup>th</sup> Is ...  
 by ...  
 Aug. 23<sup>rd</sup> Rev ...  
 Nov. 25<sup>th</sup> Is ...  
 Dec. 24<sup>th</sup> Is ...  
 1905. June 6. head ...  
 good ...  
 June 21. Re ...  
 head ...  
 Aug. 24. Is ...  
 at ...  
 and rambling way. He writes  
 letters foolish and rambling in  
 character. Health good J.B.W.

Sept. 5<sup>th</sup> Has an attack of depression and is  
 not taking food well. J.B.W.

Postoffice  
 St Leonard's  
 Sat 3<sup>rd</sup> Oct 1908

Cap. Roll

1900  
Dec 2

Left here today with Miss Colville for  
Chickster. His mental state is now  
much improved & also is his health.

Dec 4

I received a letter from Miss Colville today  
asking for a prescription of the cough medicine  
the Captain had been taking which she had  
stated in her letter that the Captain was  
Very well & comfortable. The Captain & family.

Dec 20

Patient was today

Discharged Relieved

Mr. Harry Rolles. from Case Book 37

1904.

Jan 24

Very dull & depressed - rather rarely speaks -

I keep in the same way they be when - Seemly  
 body made my appointment I can't remember what they  
 -ance, with fingers the rest my chest or hand of  
 as the jaw or ear ache. Professor Kelley, the  
 is better than you (I). I was in bed with that  
 this morning - March 18th. I forgot the doctor  
 it's a lot better. he had told me this treatment became  
 you about my accident - report not draw back  
 I can't think of the wonder - attended me. I kindly  
 you - or to the hospital (this course is to the Cook  
 patient - as some little - missing as) both by  
 boy in the end of the road  
 He will tell me the body of  
 fall? I slipped up part  
 outside the Congregation  
 a Chapel (I told you of a gentleman named) sticks

character. Health good  
 Spt: 5<sup>th</sup> has an attack of depression and is  
 not taking food well.

Cap. Roll

1900

Dec 2. Left here today with Miss Colville for  
 Chichester. His mental state is now  
 much improved & also is his health. J.B.W.

Dec 4. Received a letter from Miss Colville today  
 asking for a prescription of the cough medicine  
 the Captain had been taking which Miss Colville  
 stated in her letter that the Captain was  
 very well & comfortable. The medicine I found was  
 Dec 27. Patient was today  
 Discharged Recovered

Mr. Harry Rolles. from Case Book 37

1904.

Jan 24. Very dull & depressed. rather rarely speaks -  
 but occasionally has an excitable attack  
 when he will talk readily. J.B.W.

March 31st Is as usual. at times excitable &  
 wd of 2 years ago with delirium s as a  
 nu of presence. a clergyman J.B.W.  
 April 27th H that good 3 am I had for a  
 Ch dipnet Polio, & the old d. J.B.W.  
 June 27th J. J. J. at your old Ca to-day  
 by 2 (atrol!) a University god J.B.W.  
 or liberal education. health J.B.W.  
 Aug. 23rd Re you with a blow, Sir this J.B.W.  
 Nov. 25th J. Charles holes but the J.B.W.  
 Dec. 24th J. Instruments of the Church J.B.W.  
 1905. June 6. he (with liberal man Jc") too in  
 J.B.W. it doesn't seem a compo  
 June 27. Re per they certainly, well in Good  
 he & I may say remove the J.B.W.  
 Aug. 24. L University, (J.B.W. Spief  
 L they!) to look a man's oration.  
 citable  
 and rambling way. He writes  
 letters foolish and rambling in  
 character. Health good J.B.W.  
 Sept. 5th Has an attack of depression and is  
 not taking food well. J.B.W.

1900

Dec 3. Left here today with Miss Colvile for  
 Chichester. His mental state is now  
 much improved & also is his health. J.B.W.

Dec 4. Received a letter from Miss Colvile today  
 asking for a prescription of the cough mixture  
 the Captain had been taking which she had  
 stated in her letter that the Captain was  
 very well & comfortable. The mixture is found to be  
 J.B.W.

Dec 20. Patient was today  
 Discharged Relieved

1904.

Jan 24. Very dull & depressed - rather rarely speaks -  
 but occasionally has an excitable attack  
 when he will talk readily. J.B.W.

March 31st Is as usual - at times excitable &  
 when

April 27th H. kind New calendar for a  
 from Oval (Hemmer) J.B.W.

June 27th Is Collyer's mass Pills for  
 by kind regards (yours)  
 7th father. J.B.W.

Aug. 23rd Rev. J.B.W.

Nov. 25th Is J.B.W.

Dec. 24th Is J.B.W.

1905. June 6. has D. Rolles, H.R. Rolles  
 good unchanged

June 27. Re p.B. (Kam duty gave us) = Good  
 has Suddenly and with J.B.W.

Aug. 24. I have no threatening weather  
 At Commencement, Rolles' (H.R.) - we  
 do not ask for - is Bell's. excitable  
 and reasonable way. we write  
 letters foolish and rambling in  
 character. Health good J.B.W.

Sept. 5th Has an attack of depression and is  
 not taking food well. J.B.W.

This to know with  
 kind New calendar for a  
 from Oval (Hemmer)  
 Collyer's mass Pills for  
 kind regards (yours)  
 7th father.  
 Yrs faithfully  
 H.R. Rolles

Capt. Roll

1900

Dec 3. Left here today with Miss Colvill for  
 Chichester. His mental state is now  
 much improved & also is his health. J.B.W.

Dec 4. Received a letter from Miss Colvill today  
 asking for a prescription of the cough medicine  
 the Captain had been taking which she had  
 stated in her letter that the Captain was  
 very well & comfortable. The cough & jaundice. J.B.W.

Dec 20. Patient was today  
 Discharged Relieved

M<sup>r</sup>. Harry Rolles. from Case Book 37

1904.

Jan 24. Very dull & depressed - rather rarely speaks -  
 but occasionally has an excitable attack  
 when he will talk readily. J.B.W.

March 31<sup>st</sup> Is  
 when  
 rule  
 Ha  
 Ch

April 27<sup>th</sup> Is  
 by  
 June 27<sup>th</sup> Is  
 Rem  
 Nov. 25<sup>th</sup> Is  
 Dec. 24<sup>th</sup> Is

1905. June 6<sup>th</sup> has  
 good  
 June 27<sup>th</sup> Rel  
 head  
 Aug. 24<sup>th</sup> Is  
 at

Sept. 5<sup>th</sup> has an attack of depression and is  
 not taking food well. J.B.W.

Oxford College - Degree  
 that has on line with  
 your gown? wouldn't  
 see the Doxa Vestis  
 your gown? at all of  
 Cozen district from the  
 Clergyman the Parson's  
 of far the same as  
 all brother Cantabs  
 is of Cozen at home  
 worn. I think the Drapier  
 in the Customary Church  
 Vestment the Doxa Vestis  
 and rambling way. He writes  
 letters foolish and rambling in  
 character. Health good  
 has an attack of depression and is  
 not taking food well.



1900

- Dec 2<sup>nd</sup> Left here today with Miss Colville for Chichester. His mental state is now much improved & also is his health. J.B.W.
- Dec 7<sup>th</sup> I received a letter from Miss Colville today asking for a prescription of the cough medicine the Captain had been taking which she had stated in her letter that the Captain was very well & comfortable. J.B.W.
- Dec 20<sup>th</sup> Patient was today  
Discharged Relieved

Mr. Harry Rolles. from Case Book 37

1904.

- Jan 24. Very dull & depressed - rather rarely speaks - but occasionally has an excitable attack when he will talk readily. J.B.W.
- March 31<sup>st</sup> Is as usual - at times excitable & volatile - for one or two days - is as a rule quiet & depressed. J.B.W.
- April 27<sup>th</sup> Has to-day gone to St Leonards for a change - mental condition unchanged. J.B.W.
- June 27<sup>th</sup> Is still at St Leonards & seen to-day by Dr. A. Newington - condition unchanged. J.B.W.
- Aug. 23<sup>rd</sup> Remains at Westcliffe. Is in good health. J.B.W.
- Nov. 25<sup>th</sup> Is still at Westcliffe & well. J.B.W.
- Dec. 24<sup>th</sup> Is still at Westcliffe. J.B.W.
1905. June 6<sup>th</sup> Has visited at Westcliffe to-day. Has in good health. The mental condition is unchanged. J.B.W.
- June 21<sup>st</sup> Returned from Westcliffe to-day in good health. J.B.W.
- Aug. 24<sup>th</sup> Is subject to attacks of depression. At times he talks in an excitable and rambling way. His written letters foolish and rambling in character. Health good. J.B.W.
- Sept. 5<sup>th</sup> Has an attack of depression and is not taking food well. J.B.W.

Mr. Harry Rolles.

1905.  
Nov. 3<sup>rd</sup>

Is excited and talkative. Is having 1/2 lb of Antimony Dioxide 3 times a day.

Nov. 7<sup>th</sup>

Is now quiet.

Nov. 14<sup>th</sup>

Is taking his food and is quiet.

1906

Jan. 2<sup>nd</sup>

His mental condition shows no alteration. There are times when he is depressed, and takes his food indifferently; at these he is talkative, foolish and excited very soon &amp; then shouting loudly. He masturbates. Health good. J.A.W.

March 26<sup>th</sup>

His mental condition shows no change. At times is depressed and takes his food indifferently, at other times he is restless, talkative and excited occasionally shouting loudly.

Health good. J.A.W.

Report and Certificate  
April 7<sup>th</sup>

Is subject to frequent recurrence of severe depression followed by excitement and irritability. He is depraved in his habits and has unnatural desires for

1906

Mr. Harry R. S. Rolles.

April 7<sup>th</sup>

Boys and young men, to whom he writes shameful letters.

Has exposed himself indecently to females.

Condition and bodily health are both good, and I do hereby certify that the said Harry R. S. Rolles is still of unsound mind and a proper person to be detained under care and treatment.

S. H. H. Hewington.

April 15<sup>th</sup>

Got excited to-day and broke a window by throwing a book at it. He jumped up suddenly from his seat and hit his forehead against a picture frame cutting it slightly. Was given two ounces of black draught. J.A.W.

May 16

Has to-day gone to Westcliff. J.A.W.

Sept. 18<sup>th</sup>

Returned to-day from Westcliff in good health. J.A.W.

Oct. 11<sup>th</sup>

Is depressed, takes food indifferently.

Nov. 14<sup>th</sup>

Had a cold yesterday and is depressed. Examined the chest

Dr. H. R. S. Rolles.

1906.  
Nov. 14<sup>th</sup>: This morning; there is slight bronchitis. Is taking a stimulating expectorant mixture.  
- 16<sup>th</sup>: The temperature was 100.2 last night and is down to normal this morning. The bowels have not acted since Dr. Smae's Cod Liver Oil. There are a few râles of bronchitis in the lungs, and some finer râles at the left base but there is no evidence of consolidation. He takes his food fairly well. S.H.  
Dec. 20<sup>th</sup>: Has had slight cold for a day or two. is thin in the face. The breath sounds at both bases are inaudible probably due to thickened pleurae. Towards the right apex the breathing is "coo-wheel". There is slight cough. Is using inhalation of Formalin and taking Cod Liver Oil.  
1907  
Jan: 18<sup>th</sup>: Is subject to attacks of excitement when he runs about shouting.  
1081. 3<sup>th</sup>. He is taking food fairly well. S.H.

Dr. H. R. S. Rolles

1907  
April 6<sup>th</sup>: Is at present in a state of depression. Wanders about at times talking to himself. Is the subject of sexual perversion making indecent overtures to the choir boys if he can get the opportunity and is usually excited in the evening of the choir practice. S.H.  
Dec. 30<sup>th</sup>: Seen today at Westcliffe by Dr. A. Newington. is comatose. C.W., 11.  
1908  
Feb. 14. He has returned today from Westcliffe. In good bodily health. Mentally there is no change. Dec. 11/1900  
weight - 11 lb. 3/4. 11/24  
- 26. During this perverted sexual instinct he has been sent back today to Westcliffe. 11/24  
May 26. He has been seen by Dr. H. H. Newington within the last few days: is quiet and comfortable and in good bodily health. 11/24  
Aug. 26. He is in good bodily health, and there is no mental change. 11/24  
Nov. 26. There is no change toward. 11/24  
1909. Feb. 5<sup>th</sup>. As usual in body and mind. his sexual habits are but little improved. H. H. N.  
May 5<sup>th</sup>. There is no change. C. W., 11.  
May 25<sup>th</sup>. He is just emerging from an attack of depression. C. W., 11.

1909.  
August 7<sup>th</sup> Mr. Rolles returned today from West-cliffe  
in good health. c.w.p.B.
- 27 Sept. Patient has occasional periods of  
excitement when he will jump up  
suddenly at the table and rush out  
of the room muttering & talking to  
himself. At other times he is quiet.  
Eats well & sleeps well. R.E.
- 12 Oct. Patient is at present passing through  
a period of depression, which has  
succeeded one of excitement.  
While in this state he goes moping  
about the place and does not  
take his food well. R.E.
- 2 Nov. Patient has passed through his attack  
and is now in his usual condition  
missing none of his meals. R.E.
- 22 Dec. Patient is getting on comfortably. R.E.
1910. Feb. 13<sup>th</sup> The patient is quiet well behaved orderly & quiet,  
though at times has fits of depression. He rarely  
talks of his own accord, though he will answer  
questions readily, though badly. He often looks up  
& asks a question, & is very easily satisfied with  
almost any answer. He tells me he wishes to go up  
to Oxford, to attend the Trinity lectures.  
He is physically fit, this leg is getting stronger. (H.R.B.)

1910.  
March 16<sup>th</sup> The patient today went down to St Leonard's on leave. He  
is in good health & condition. (H.R.B.)
- June 25<sup>th</sup> He remains at West-cliffe; he is still un-  
certain in conduct, is in good health c.w.p.B.
- Oct. 14<sup>th</sup> I saw Mr. Rolles today at West-cliffe; he is as  
usual. c.w.p.B.
- Nov. 18<sup>th</sup> The patient returned today from West-  
cliffe in good health. c.w.p.B.
- Dec. 7<sup>th</sup> He wanders about the corridors talking to  
himself. He has a very hemiplegic gait  
trapping his right fore arm along the ground.  
His intellect seems to be fairly good though he  
does not always take his food well, leaving  
the dining-room occasionally before a meal  
is half over. c.w.p.B.
- 1911  
Jan. 3<sup>rd</sup> He gets on fairly comfortably as a rule; he  
talks a great deal to himself in the corridors.  
Yesterday evening he was excited about some  
imaginary trouble & made a good deal of noise  
in the corridor; he is quiet today. c.w.p.B.
- March 15 He has had a cold lately but has now  
recovered as usual. c.w.p.B.
- April 20<sup>th</sup> Went to West-cliffe today on leave. c.w.p.B.

1911

Mr. H. R. Rolles

July 15<sup>th</sup> L.S. as usual. c.w.p.B.

Sept. 22<sup>nd</sup> Has been by Dr. H. Huntington, he has been  
 and is well today owing to the operation.  
 The skinner drawing enclosed shows the present  
 medical procedure. c.w.p.B.

Nov. 27<sup>th</sup> Remains as before: a change c.w.p.B.

Dec. 20<sup>th</sup> Returns today, is depressed looking &  
 drags his right foot much in walking. c.w.p.B.

1912.

Jan. 10<sup>th</sup> An apparatus with elastic to raise the  
 foot in walking was tried today & seemed  
 to help him, but it is not yet completed.  
 Paralysis was commenced today, the muscle  
 react to it. c.w.p.B.

Feb. 6<sup>th</sup> The paralysis seems to be having some effect:  
 he does not scrape his foot on the ground  
 as he did & he himself called my attention  
 to his improvement this morning. c.w.p.B.

April 14<sup>th</sup> Has been rocky and quite irritable, oc-  
 casionally has a day or two in bed. c.w.p.B.

May 24<sup>th</sup> He suddenly smacked a curtain window this  
 evening, putting a finger slightly, at dinner  
 yesterday evening began talking loudly, saying  
 something; evidently some hallucinations were

Mr. H. R. Rolles  
Sep. 1911

Lady Rivers.  
 O Bulky, such a poor  
 woman. I know how about  
 things. I don't mean  
 naturally I know you &  
 that way that time.  
 Do you see that poor woman  
 she's a real Lady Rivers  
 raised her. red and  
 Lord Clifton  
 Do you see the poor man then  
 he's real Catherine &  
 Schoolmaster (Mr. J. M. M.)  
 Professor M. M. M.  
 H. R. Rolles

Speak  
 Drags

c.w.p.B.  
 on leave  
 c.w.p.B.  
 change. c.w.p.B.  
 as usual. c.w.p.B.

1911

Mr. H. R. Rolles

July 15<sup>th</sup> Ld. as usual

Sept. 22 Has come to

me as usual

The stoves

medical pro

Nov. 27<sup>th</sup> Remains as

Dec. 20<sup>th</sup> Returns

Drags his r

1912.

Jan. 22<sup>nd</sup> An appar

foot in wall

& keep his

position

re-act to it

Feb. 6<sup>th</sup> The parietal

he does not scrape his foot on the ground as he did & he himself called my attention to his improvement this morning. c.w.j.B.

April 14<sup>th</sup> Has been noisy at times & irritable. occasionally lies a day or two in bed. c.w.j.B.

May 24<sup>th</sup> He voluntarily smacked a cordis ventris this evening, cutting a finger slightly & at dinner yesterday evening began talking loudly & saying nonsense. Winding and hallucinations were

Mr. H. R. Rolles  
Sep. 1911



Go  
Rubbing  
up  
his Prick

Spunk  
Drops

c.w.j.B.  
accidents on leave  
c.w.j.B.  
no usual. c.w.j.B.  
change. c.w.j.B.  
no usual. c.w.j.B.

1911

Mr. H.

July 15<sup>th</sup> Let as usual  
 Sept. 22<sup>nd</sup> Has been  
 Nov. 27<sup>th</sup> Remains as  
 Dec. 20<sup>th</sup> Returns  
 1912.  
 Jan. 22<sup>nd</sup> An appar-  
 Feb. 6<sup>th</sup> The patient

as he did & he himself called my attention  
 to his improvement this morning. c.w.p.  
 April 15<sup>th</sup> Has been noisy & restless & occa-  
 sionally has a day or two in bed. c.w.p.  
 May 24<sup>th</sup> He reluctantly smokes a cigar & on the  
 evening cutting a finger slightly & at dinner  
 yesterday evening began talking loudly & ex-  
 ceedingly. Winding and talking at once

ESTABLISHED 1865.  
 TELEPHONE 1681 CITY. TELEGRAMS: "HUIT," MANCHESTER.

**THOMAS HEWITT,**  
 STOCK AND SHARE BROKER,  
 19, CORPORATION STREET, MANCHESTER.

**SHARES ON OFFER.** The lots named are generally in the

100 Mason & Mason Pref

200 Do Ord @ 100

**SHARES WANTED.**

Mason & Mason Ordina

Do Preferred

Kindly Offer Please

AN EARLY TELEGRAM "HUIT, MANCHESTER" WILL FACILITATE BUSINESS  
 All Note, free of Commission and Subject to being sold upon the receipt of your order  
 Settlements can be advanced through clients' own Bankers if desired.  
 Business transacted in all classes of quoted and unquoted Shares and Securities.  
 Should you have no business at present, kindly do this for reference.

1912

Mr. H. R. Rolles

Dear Mr. Rolles  
 I am at present in the  
 in the Dr. Kear's letter  
 does not (you father's letter  
 and to Mrs. Rolles  
 dear Mrs. Rolles  
 (you father's letter)  
 the actual paper  
 troubles you in writing  
 Suckling Suckling  
 may have been thro' writing  
 his father's biography  
 words the job Napoleon  
 your part. Nothing of  
 kind had she you to be

to be able to leave  
 c.w.p.  
 in no way. c.w.p.  
 as change. c.w.p.  
 in no way. c.w.p.

1911

Mr. [unclear]

July 15<sup>th</sup> Ld as w  
 Sept. 22<sup>nd</sup> Has been  
 but he will  
 The [unclear]  
 mental p  
 Nov. 27<sup>th</sup> Remains  
 Dec. 20<sup>th</sup> Return  
 Prago his  
 1912.  
 Jan. 22<sup>nd</sup> An app  
 fore i  
 to keep  
 handi  
 re-act  
 Feb. 6<sup>th</sup> The fan

ESTABLISHED 1865.  
 TELEPHONE 1661 CITY. TELEGRAMS: "MUT." MEMPHIS

BANKER

SHARES

100<sup>00</sup>

200

SHARES

300

AN EX

all Mr. Blumenthal  
 of Sheppard & [unclear]  
 Tres Deborah Del  
 Dorby & a gross [unclear]  
 bottles from the -  
 (part with Sully Ball  
 Weiss, Dewey, [unclear]  
 Bladshaw and other [unclear]  
 [unclear]  
 exp SA [unclear] Char. [unclear]  
 L. [unclear] Carl.  
 shielded or near the [unclear]  
 man or the old woman  
 Warlock's  
 Nitch Hebratel of [unclear]

All notes, bills or certificates are subject to being void upon the receipt of your money.  
 Settlements can be arranged through Clients own Bankers or Agents.  
 Business transacted in all cities of good and unincorporated States and Territories.  
 Should you have no business at Memphis, kindly do this for reference.

he does not [unclear]  
 as he did & he himself called my attention  
 to his improvement this morning. c. 10/10  
 April 15<sup>th</sup> Has been very [unclear] [unclear] of  
 actually been a day or two in bed. c. 10/10  
 May 24<sup>th</sup> He [unclear] [unclear] a [unclear] [unclear] this  
 evening, [unclear] a [unclear] [unclear]; at times  
 getting [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
 [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]

1912

Mr. H. R. Rollis

the cause.  
 Mr. Rollis Gray went to Westcliffe on leave  
 Remains at Westcliffe, in no [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]  
 Is still at Westcliffe, no change. c. 10/10  
 Remains at Westcliffe, in no [unclear] [unclear] [unclear]

114



165

166

166

167

168

169

170

Mrs Annie Kendall BrownAdmitted Oct 18<sup>th</sup> 1900.

Oct 18<sup>th</sup> This afternoon patient arrived here at 1.30 with her two daughters having been transferred from "St. Francis".

Statement of Particulars. Patient is 54 years, married, church of England and was living at Kensington previous to her admission to "St. Francis". Her first attack was at the age of 51 yrs and she was a patient at "St. Mary" from June to Sept. 1897, July to Oct. 1899 and from June last up to this date so that she has been admitted there on 3 occasions. Patient has a family history of insanity. She is said not to be epileptic, suicidal or dangerous.

Medical

Certificate

No. 1.

Date 16<sup>th</sup> June 1900

Fast bowler, very rapid striking of himself the former life & great excitement, going all over the house half dressed writing letters cheques which are unintelligible

Fast bowler, these symptoms have always been the commencement of her attacks for which she has been under certificate already four times. Miss Constance Borow the daughter residing with her mother at 25 Essex Square St. signed Geo. Lunn Phillips 25 Essex Court, London, W.

Medical

Certificate

No. 2.

Date 16<sup>th</sup> June 1900

She tells (Miss Constance Borow) me that her son who was killed in the Matabele war 1895 was present in her room bed and seen this six feet man only existed in the world, talks rapidly & accuses a nightingale having stopped her going to the dentist which is untrue

Fast bowler, Miss Constance Borow states that she wanders improperly dressed all over the house day & night steals money, buys useless articles and forgets about them afterwards

1900  
Oct 18<sup>th</sup>

Condition on admission.

Mental. Patient is suffering from mental excitability, restless in her habits and manner, exaggerated in her ideas especially personally, childish in her conversation & wanders from one subject to another so quickly that she is not at all times coherent, also has delusions as to her health having she thinks many diseases.

Physical. Patient is tall and rather thin, eyes blue, hair grey and confluent pale. Her heart sounds are normal. Her heart is hypertrophied, sounds obscured and loud, no actual limit present. But the aortic aortic is suspicious. The pulse is hard bounding and more rapid than normal. Has no marks on skin but the right ankle is swollen and has been so for many years due to injury

1900  
Oct 18<sup>th</sup>

Patient arrives at lunch time with her two daughters and went for a walk after in the grounds with them. In the evening she was rather excited and talked in a very exaggerated way on all subjects especially about herself. Shows restlessness in her nervous habits getting up every few minutes & walking about the room. Has taken her food well. L.H.D.

Oct 19<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Brown slept five hours last night & told me that it is the best sleep she has had for a year. Has been for a walk today and attended her practice here which she said she enjoyed very much. Has been talking in an exaggerated way all day. L.H.D.

Oct 20<sup>th</sup>

Had only four hours sleep and after 3.15 am was very restless and wandered about her room till this morning talking loudly. Has been for a walk today & continues to converse incessantly. Is eating very well. L.H.D.

Oct 21<sup>st</sup>

Patient had a restless night but this morning was in good spirits and went to the Village Church. Also attended Service here in the evening. Has a little dyspepsia. Has been H. Soda Sp. and S. S. P. L.H.D.

1900

Oct 22<sup>nd</sup>

Had a better night but was restless after 4 am. Continues to go out daily & walks in the same rambling disoriented way. L.H.D.

Oct 23<sup>rd</sup>

Slept till 3.30 then restless and would be loquacious about the house. She appears quite happy and contented here and talks all day long. Also plays the Piano. L.H.D.

Oct 24<sup>th</sup>

Report sent to the Committee at Jersey

Patient is insane. She is most excitable talking irrationally incessantly, flying about from subject to subject in a manner almost amounting to incoherence. She is restless especially at night when she gets out of bed & wanders about. Her general condition & bodily health fair, though the circulation is not strong. L.H.D.

Oct 25<sup>th</sup>

Patient seldom sleeps after 4 am & then wanders about her room, but has been sleeping in the day time the last few days. Mentally still excitable. L.H.D.

Nov 3<sup>rd</sup>

Is not quite so restless and excitable as on admission and is sleeping better. Is taking her food well. Looks better. L.H.D.

Nov 10<sup>th</sup>

Continues to improve mentally & is sleeping well. Goes out for walks daily & appears contented. L.H.D.

1900

## Mr. Brown

- Nov 14<sup>th</sup>. Was visited by her daughter today who also said tonight she had news before she left. Mr. Brown was rather excitable & restless, laughing & crying at intervals. *lftd.*
- Nov 15<sup>th</sup>. This morning father's mental state is not so good & she is in a semi-demented state talking wildly crying at intervals & she has been sick, is remaining in bed. *lftd.*
- Nov 17<sup>th</sup>. Was visited today by her two daughters and after they left she was excitable & restless. Is not sleeping so well. *lftd.*
- Nov 18<sup>th</sup>. Not quite so excitable today & has been to church service. Very little sleep. *lftd.*
- Nov 19<sup>th</sup>. Restless & excited all day wandering about talking to herself. Slept rather better. *lftd.*
- Nov 20<sup>th</sup>. Her bed today & she is very excited & talking incoherently at times. *lftd.*
- Nov 21<sup>st</sup>. Slept last night till 5 am afterwards she wanted to wander about the house. Is excitable and restless today. *lftd.*
- Nov 22<sup>nd</sup>. Continues in the same restless state. Her bed & has been rather destructive. *lftd.*
- Nov 23<sup>rd</sup>. Has been very show-bloomy all night, getting in & out of bed & wanting to go out. Is very excited today. Takes her food well. *lftd.*

## Mr. Brown

1900

- Nov 24<sup>th</sup>. Had a restless night & is more incoherent & maniacal today. Took R. Paradoxydum 5i. *lftd.*
- Nov 25<sup>th</sup>. Slept only one hour during the night & at 7:30 this morning threw her basin in, spoon, jelly & glass out of her window before her nurse could prevent her. Gave R. Pot. Bromid. 5i. N. Hyosopus 5i. aqua Zinci 5i. Sig. 3i. 4. 5. also R. Paradoxydum 5i. *lftd.*
- Nov 26<sup>th</sup>. Slept a little better last night but has been destructive & violent today. Has broken her photo frame which she threw at her looking glass. She is still maniacal & has hallucinations of light & hearing. Says she saw "Jesus Christ" under the bed, also can hear St. A. Newman's talking all day at. Takes her food well. *lftd.*
- Nov 27<sup>th</sup>. Has had a restless day today and last night had only three hours sleep. *lftd.*
- Nov 28<sup>th</sup>. Slept better last night but has been destructive & violent & quite incoherent today. *lftd.*
- Nov 29<sup>th</sup>. Had six hours sleep last night but is not so excitable this morning but is still very violent & wanders about aimlessly. *lftd.*
- Nov 30<sup>th</sup>. Had six and a half hours sleep and is more composed today, not so restless and incoherent. Has been out for a walk for once. *lftd.*

1900

- Dec 1<sup>st</sup>: Has been less excited during today than 4<sup>th</sup> hours sleep during this night. P. 12.15. *L.H.D.*
- Dec 2<sup>nd</sup>: Had a fair night and is more restless today than yesterday. Is now talking a little less violently but still has hallucination of sight & hearing. Takes her food well. P. 12.15. *L.H.D.*
- Dec 5<sup>th</sup>: Is now sleeping better, talks more rationally but still has very exaggerated ideas and her conversation is still very childish at times. Her health is good & she walks a good deal. *L.H.D.*
- Dec 20<sup>th</sup>: Patient's mental state is much improved, her health continues good. She sleeps better at night, goes out daily for walks & appears contented. *L.H.D.*

1901

- Jan 2<sup>nd</sup>: Mr. Brown is now again rather more excitable & has the preliminary signs & symptoms of another attack of mania which is coming on gradually. Does not sleep so well this very restless. *L.H.D.*
- Jan 16<sup>th</sup>: Is now in bed suffering from recurrent mania. Noisy and sleepless at night & at times quite violent. Talking P. 12.15. *L.H.D.*
- Jan 18<sup>th</sup>: Still very noisy at times and talks in a childish manner and her conversation runs on into the other as that her conversation is quite violent. Not taking her food well. *L.H.D.*

1901

- Jan 20<sup>th</sup>: Has been more excited today & has broken some of the furniture in her room. Not taking her food well. Hascher P. 12.15. *L.H.D.*
  - Jan 21<sup>st</sup>: Had a restless night and is excited and noisy today. P. 12.15. *L.H.D.*
  - Jan 22<sup>nd</sup>: Mental excitement continues and her health is not quite so good. P. 12.15. *L.H.D.*
  - Jan 23<sup>rd</sup>: No mental improvement & has very little sleep last night & today. P. 12.15. *L.H.D.*
  - Jan 24<sup>th</sup>: Was very restless all night & would not keep the clothes on and was continually getting out of bed today & is highly excited. Had P. 12.15. *L.H.D.*
- P. 12.15. *L.H.D.*  
 Dr. Brown 3<sup>rd</sup>  
 Dr. Brown 3<sup>rd</sup>  
 Dr. Brown 3<sup>rd</sup>  
 Dr. Brown 3<sup>rd</sup>
- Jan 25<sup>th</sup>: Had rather a better night but is still very restless and excited. Has delusion that her friends are under the bed & talking to her. *L.H.D.*
  - Jan 26<sup>th</sup>: Slept better last night but still is restless. Is sitting up today in her room and is more rational. Is more feeble in health. *L.H.D.*
  - Jan 27<sup>th</sup>: Continues to take her medicine and is better today. Has taken her food well & slept more. But has lost weight & her general health has suffered a good deal. Her pulse is not so good. *L.H.D.*



1901

Jan 26<sup>th</sup>

The mental condition is better again today but she complains of feeling weak & she looks very pale. Has not taken her food so well today. Do not taking any medicine now except Puls. Coloni. 2x4. J.H.D.

Jan 27<sup>th</sup>

Patient had a fair night. This morning at 9:30 was hit for as Mr. Brown had an attack of Epistaxis Quarta at once P. 2x4 and 2x4. She had a few minutes she rested but complains of chest pain over the apex of the heart & tenderness over pressure and distress when breathing. Her respirations are shallow hurried, she has about 20-25 breaths per minute, tongue furred and pulse fast fluttering and irregular. An examt which was carried out with difficulty reveals patient physical distress & mental irritability. The physical signs are somewhat obscure. The heart sounds are loud, irregular, intermittent and gurgling, the chest sounds are somewhat tubular on the left side & diminished below the blade of the scapula for a small area. The breathing is abnormal, the bases also are congested. Temp: Morning 100 Evening 101.4 Pulse 100 Resp 29. Patient remains but above applied mustard leaf 1 1/2 x 4 after local. J.H.D.

Jan 30<sup>th</sup>

Patient passed a restless night but is not quite so distressed today. Heart sound better but still very intermittent. Chest sounds somewhat tubular. Temp Morning 100 Evening 100.8 Pulse 100 Resp 26. J.H.D.

1901

Jan 31<sup>st</sup>

Patient still complains of slight pain at times over the region of the heart, which is still irregular but her pulse is improving & her breathing is better. Her mental state is not quite so good today as she keeps on hearing voices. Partaking a liquid diet & champagne at intervals. Temp: Morning 99.8 Evening 100. J.H.D.

Feb 1<sup>st</sup>

Heart & breath sounds improving but the heart has gone up to 10 this evening. Had Pul Coloni 2x4 this morning & an Enema which has acted. J.H.D.

Feb 2<sup>nd</sup>

Her physical condition has improved & she slept better last night. Has expectorated a little blood today. Has had some food & milk feeding today. J.H.D.

Feb 3<sup>rd</sup>

Physical condition improving, no rales, no distress. Breathing much, indistinct, easy & she is able to sit up better today. The heart is stronger & more regular but by no means satisfactory and the S sound is accentuated. Some slight colored sputum is very constipated. Taking Puls. Coloni 2x4 at each night. J.H.D.

Feb 4<sup>th</sup>

Patient continues to improve, but appears to be suffering from a condition of the heart which leads to slight anginal crises but no murmur or evidence of obstruction or incompetence is present. But patient has pain which only lasts a few seconds frequently over the cardiac region. Thought of two small doses of blood today & she is very happy. J.H.D.

1901

Feb 6<sup>th</sup> Patient better stronger and more cheerful. Taking her food well the tongue is clean. W.H.A.

Feb 7<sup>th</sup> Dr Douglas Powell examined Mr Brown today and considers she has a lymphatic and degenerated heart, that she has now a patch of local thrombosis of very restricted dimensions at right base and infection. Ordered R. P. R. Sedid m<sup>th</sup> t<sup>th</sup> t<sup>th</sup> di. W.H.A.

Feb 11<sup>th</sup> Mr Brown remains in bed in almost absolute anasarca. Temp. often rises a height up to 99.4 but she is taking her food better, her breathing is better than before has improved. W.H.A.

Feb 14<sup>th</sup> Not so well today complains of pain in the right side, expectorated a little blood. Has been vomiting. Anasarca has risen. Her pulse is not so good. On exam. found lymphatic glands enlarged. Ordered R. P. R. Sedid m<sup>th</sup> t<sup>th</sup> t<sup>th</sup> di. W.H.A.

Feb 17<sup>th</sup> Patient had a restless night & complains of pain in left leg all along the bone she describes it, but no swelling or inflammation are evident. Also her temp. has risen to 101.2 and she has vomited once. Have given her Sodii Sulph 3i and Chin. Belladonna to be applied to the leg. Ordered R. P. R. Sedid q<sup>th</sup> t<sup>th</sup> t<sup>th</sup> di. W.H.A.

1901

Feb 18<sup>th</sup> Today on exam of leg it was seen that patient was suffering from "Erysipelas". She now complains of pain along the course of the femoral vein. tenderness on pressure and slight burning sensation. On exam. the femoral vein is felt to be behind the skin and a good deal of thickening all along the course of the vein. The ankle is swollen but does not pit on pressure and patient keeps leg flexed on the thigh. Patient remains in bed. Her calf is infiltrated by filaria to such the muscles of the thigh relaxed. Temp. 100.2. Have Sodii Sulph 3i. W.H.A.

Feb 19<sup>th</sup> Patient passed a good night and has had no pain in the limb during the night. Today the thickening around the course of the vein is extended & painful on pressure also edema of foot is now marked. Patient appears rather better in her health & spirits and is taking her food & sleeping well. Temp. 100.2. Powell called today. W.H.A.

Feb 20<sup>th</sup> Passed a quiet night and the thickening & edema does not appear to have extended although in the middle third of the thigh. The course of the vein and nerves is seen. Powell has called well, but glands have become visible and the temp. is 100.2. W.H.A.

1904

Feb 24<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Brown

Patient is better both mentally and physically today. Sleep this morning somewhat better although and the edema of foot thickening of vein & convulsive twinge of thigh less. Her bowels are acting better. Continues to take Sals. Sulf. 3j every other morning & Pot. Iodid. ʒi three times a day. J.H.D.

Feb 25<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Brown continues to make good progress. The thickening on inner side of thigh is getting less and is all painful and the edema of foot is much reduced. Mentally she is quite relaxed in her conversation, less restless & dividable & her general health is better. J.H.D.

March 3<sup>rd</sup>

Patient is going on very well and the thickening on inner side of thigh has almost gone also. The edema of foot. Mentally she continues to sleep tonight, cheerful and appears quite happy. J.H.D.

March 11<sup>th</sup>

Patient got up for an hour yesterday but this morning the left leg from the knee was rather more edematous, so today when getting it again. Her health continues better but her mental state is not quite so satisfactory. J.H.D.

March 15<sup>th</sup>

Is now suffering from acute mental excitement, restless, delirious, abusive to her nurses whom when quiet she expostulated for & generally disinclined with stereotyped descriptions. J.H.D.

Mr. Brown

1904

March 24<sup>th</sup>

Her acute mental excitement continues, she is restless, makes false & exaggerated statements against everyone in the house and claims either is most friendly the next. Detaching her food well. Has Pils. Sulf. ʒi each night. J.H.D.

March 27<sup>th</sup>

Remains in the same state of mania, talking incessantly, tried to see nurses both in Ward & kitchen, has broken several articles of furniture in her room also thrown her clothes in the fire. Detaching her food well after but a night has been taking R. Pancholyte ʒij but not with effect. J.H.D.

March 29<sup>th</sup>

Had a restless night this morning when her nurse gave her a glass she threw it on the floor smacking it & then jumped out of bed & attempted to put her feet on the broken bed. Her mental state is not so well today. Her delirium is more exaggerated & her recklessness is more pronounced but she continues to take her food well. Gave her today the following

R. Pot. Bromid. ʒiij  
ʒi. Hyoscyam. ʒiij  
aq. ad ʒviii

J.H.D. Sigs. Two tablespoonfuls every four hours. J.H.D.

April 2<sup>nd</sup>

Patient is not so noisy or excitable but still is restless & violent in her conversation and resistive at times. Her health continues fair & she eats well. J.H.D.

1901

April 8<sup>th</sup>

Patient continues restless, very abusive at times especially to her nurse and is still suffering from mania. She is destructive in her habits. Today she was given some medicine to take in a glass but instead of taking it threw it to her nurse (Hood). She has the Daily Paper each day which she reads a little better times & it is so that no one else can read it. Health fair. J.B.W.

April 11<sup>th</sup>

Continues in the same mental state but is not quite so abusive. She has broken her cup today for no reason whatever. Says that her nurse abuses her. Refuses most of the day feeding food with everybody doing nothing and attempts to annoy everyone else. Can not talk to her at all. Health fair. J.B.W.

April 13<sup>th</sup>

Is not quite so noisy and excitable but is still irritable and restless. Occasionally abusing her nurse and today has been spitting at them on purpose. Her health fair. J.B.W.

April 20<sup>th</sup>

Is improving mentally, goes out in a wicker chair twice daily and looks better. But she is still very violent at intervals. J.B.W.

May 2<sup>nd</sup>

Continues to improve mentally, still rambles in her conversation and violent at times but behaves more rationally. Goes out daily for walks and drives and is now sleeping well. J.B.W.

1901

June 1<sup>st</sup>

Mr. Brown continues to improve and is now quite rational as a rule in her conversation. Laffy and contented. Her health also is now good she walks daily. J.B.W.

June 20<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Brown continues to improve both in health and mentally. Goes out daily. Sleep very well and is anxious to go back to her relatives again. J.B.W.

July 1<sup>st</sup>

Today patient was  
Discharged Recovered

Miss Anna Fanny Baker Creswell  
from Case Book 37 - Page 134

1904

June 9<sup>th</sup>

Has returned to day. & seems very well & to have benefited by the change. J.B.W.

Aug. 23<sup>rd</sup>

Remains much the same - is very noisy & voluble at times, is in good health. J.B.W.

October 30<sup>th</sup>

Has to-day gone to 22 Warren Square, St. Leonards, with her nurse, on leave of absence. She is in good health & her mental condition does not alter. J.B.W.

Dec. 24<sup>th</sup>

Miss Creswell is still at St. Leonards she is at present in good health but suffers from attacks of biliousness. J.B.W.

Dec. 29<sup>th</sup>

Has returned to-day. Has rather a

1904-1905

Miss Anna Fanny Baker Cresswell.

bad cold - & coughing at nights - but is in her usual condition otherwise. J.B.H.

Jan 14<sup>th</sup> Miss Cresswell's cold & cough are rather troublesome, she does not go out in person, but goes downstairs in the evening to play on lawn. W.S.S.

25<sup>th</sup> Miss Cresswell's cold is nearly better, she is able to go for a drive to day. W.S.S.

Feb 3<sup>rd</sup> Two days ago she had an attack of vomiting in the forenoon & was rather faint afterwards but soon recovered & has had no recurrence of it. She has cough a little but goes driving & attends the Board. W.S.S.

April 1<sup>st</sup> Has gone to day to Cambridge with on leave of absence with her nurse. She is in fair bodily health & her mental condition is unchanged. W.S.S.

June 15<sup>th</sup> Returned from Cambridge with to day in good health.

July 31<sup>st</sup> Is very talkative. At times irritable and abusive. Health good. J.B.H.

Oct: 9<sup>th</sup> Has gone to St. Leonards on leave. J.B.H.

Dec: 12<sup>th</sup> Has visited to day and is in good health. J.B.H.

1906

Jan: 4. Returned to day from St. Leonards in good health. There is no mental change to note: She is at times irritable and excited. J.B.H.

March 5<sup>th</sup> Has a cold and did not go out in consequence.

1906.

Miss Cresswell.

March 6<sup>th</sup> There is no rise of temperature. Is very irritable.

March 9<sup>th</sup> Went out for a drive.

March 10<sup>th</sup> Did not seem well and did not take her dinner. The temperature was  $101.4^{\circ}$  and pulse 120 & full. There seems to be some increase of local resonance at the bases of the lungs and a few crepitations. Fat She is very excited and intolerant of Examination. Had a glass of Champagne, and shortly after was quieter. Has ordered Cal. Ditrato, Sig. Racina Acet, Spts: Aeth. Nitro; Spts Chloroform, in a mixture every 4 hours. J.B.H.

March 11<sup>th</sup> She had very little sleep, the temp: is down to  $98.4^{\circ}$ . The temperature was up to  $102^{\circ}$  last night.

March 12<sup>th</sup> The temperature was  $99.4^{\circ}$  last evening, the pulse was 80, is still excited. Rales general in the chest. Has taken nourishment fairly well yesterday and is having

1906

Miss Crewell.

March 12<sup>th</sup> Champagne. The temperature this morning was 98°-96.6°. Had 5 hours sleep last night. The bowels have acted: pulse 100: there are crepitations at both bases more so at the left.

March 13<sup>th</sup> The temperature was 100°<sup>F</sup> last night. pulse 90 and respirations 36.

Is taking a mixture of Carbonate of Ammonia, L. Digital, Spi Chloroform, Inf. Sney.

Took her food well yesterday & had some Champagne with her meals.

Has taken nourishment well to-day. The pulse varies from 70 to 90 per minute. The temperature was normal at this day and is up to 100°<sup>F</sup> to-night at 9 pm.

The bowels acted twice this morning. Taking her age and lung condition into consideration the general state of her health may be regarded as satisfactory.

1906

Miss Crewell.

March 16<sup>th</sup> The temperature is raised a little at night 99° and is down to normal or sub-normal in the morning. The pulse is regular from 70 to 90 per minute, there is some cough. There are rales at the bases of both lungs, there is no evidence of consolidation. Is taking her food well and the bowels act daily. Is having Champagne three times a day & sleeps well. Has had an attack of influenza and considering her age has got over the acute stage of the illness well. The lung condition is congestive due to a feeble circulation, rather than a pulmonary complication of influenza.

March 18<sup>th</sup> The temperature still goes up a little was 99° last night. pulse 84. takes food well, the cough is troublesome. The bowels act regularly.

March 20<sup>th</sup> Is much better to-day, the temp.

1906

Miss Crosswell.

March 20<sup>th</sup> Was 97.4° at 6.30 pm. the pulse  
 64 soft and regular. Still has  
 some cough, the bowels act.  
 is very irritable at being kept  
 in bed. Takes her food well and  
 has some Champagne three times  
 a day. *SAH*

March 22<sup>nd</sup> Is now much better. The temperature  
 does not go up, the pulse is about  
 70 per minute & regular: the  
 rales at the base of the lungs  
 have cleared up and there is no  
 evidence of consolidation or thick-  
 -ened pleura. There is still some  
 cough. Is very irritable at being  
 kept in bed. Takes food well.

March 26<sup>th</sup> Her physical condition continues  
 to improve.

June 9<sup>th</sup> Returned from Cambridge Wells in  
 good health. *SAH*

Aug. 19<sup>th</sup> Has a slight sprain of the ankle  
 caused by slipping on the stairs.

- 21<sup>st</sup> There is some discoloration about the  
 ankle. *SAH*

19th December 1906.

Sir,

I have to report that Miss F. A. Baker Crosswell has  
 sustained an intracapsular fracture of the right femur under  
 the following circumstances, at St. Leonard's.

On the evening of November 20th she was sitting on a chair  
 taking off her stockings when she overbalanced herself and fell  
 with her right side on the floor. She was a little stiff and  
 shaken for a day or two, but was so much better on the 24th  
 that she went out to tea. Since then she has gone out as usual,  
 has walked without assistance, has gone up and down stairs, and  
 appeared to have nothing wrong with her, beyond a little stiff-  
 -ness. She is 80 years of age. On the evening of the 15th she  
 went out to tea and on getting out of her carriage she experien-  
 -ced some difficulty in walking and appeared out of sorts.  
 Next morning Dr Barker of St Leonard's saw her and found loss  
 of power in the right leg. I saw her with Dr Barker on the 17<sup>th</sup>  
 and as there seemed to be reason to fear a fracture it was  
 decided to have the X Rays applied. It was then found that  
 the fracture existed. There seems to be little doubt that  
 fracture took place on November 20th but for some reason,  
 difficult to suggest, the full effects were not experienced  
 till December 15th, the patient having in the meantime walked  
 about much as usual. On the mornings of November 21st and 22nd  
 Dr Barker, being anxious not to be deceived by the absence of  
 symptoms, saw the patient in bed and was enabled to make thor-  
 -ough and repeated examination and to take accurate measurements.  
 These and the mobility of the limb entirely contra- indicated  
 the fracture. The case from a surgical point of view seems

*[Faint, mostly illegible handwritten notes on page 193. Some words like 'In ha' and 'A' are visible.]*

*[Faint handwritten notes at the top of page 194.]*

to be unique. The patient is so far not affected in general health.

I am,  
Sir,  
Your Obedient Servant,

*[Faint handwritten notes below the signature.]*

The Secretary,  
Lunacy Commission,  
88 Victoria Street,  
Westminster,  
LONDON S.W.



ha

ha

ha

In

A

Miss Brewster.

1906.

Jan. 13<sup>th</sup>

Has a cough. There is no rise of temperature. Has been ordered some Lo. Borzoi Co. 3i in pint of hot water as an inhalation.

1907

Jan. 5<sup>th</sup>

Returned to day from St. Leonards. It was noticed whilst at dinner to day that she was unable to hold her spoon. Saw her at 8 pm. She seemed in her usual state of health and was rather excited and noisy. The power in her right hand is certainly diminished, she can move her hand and arm sufficiently to grasp my hand but the grip power is very weak.

Jan. 18<sup>th</sup>

She has not regained power in the right arm and hand, and she seems to have slight difficulty in swallowing. Is very excitable and noisy.

1907

Miss Crosswell.

Jan: 20<sup>th</sup>

The loss of power in the right arm and hand is more marked. There is difficulty in swallowing. The angle of the mouth is drawn down on one side. She can not finish a sentence apparently due to loss of memory for words.

The pulse is regular and of fair strength. *S.H.*

Jan: 20<sup>th</sup>

Was noisy and excited this morning. At 5.15 p.m. her breathing was increased to 34 per minute, the pulse 72 and the temperature 98.4°. She is drowsy and quiet now. Has not taken any food. *S.H.*

Jan: 23<sup>rd</sup>

The breathing is better again to-day. The pulse is good & regular. There is no evidence of oedema of the lungs or congestion. Has taken nourishment well. *S.H.*

27<sup>th</sup>

The paralysis of the arm is the same. Speech has improved but apparently suffers from word forgetfulness. Takes nourishment well & swallows

1907

Miss Crosswell.

Jan: 28<sup>th</sup>April 18<sup>th</sup>

fluid and soft foods without difficulty. Has slight Bronchitis and is taking a mixture of Carbonate of Ammonia and Tinct. Strophantus every 4 hours. She is still unable to complete her sentences in speaking.

July 8<sup>th</sup>

Has much difficulty in expressing herself in words: She will repeat the same remarks frequently. Is unable to get about due to the paralysis and the fracture to the neck of the femur. She takes her food well and although frequently wet the condition of the skin is good. *S.H.*

Aug: 12<sup>th</sup>

Has some Eczema in each groin. Is being washed with Boracic lotion carefully dried after and dusted with an antiseptic powder.

.. 18<sup>th</sup>

Is doing well.

Oct: 27<sup>th</sup>

The eczema is well again. Still has difficulty in expressing herself in words, she misplaces her words and does not say what she

1907

Miss Brewster

Oct. 29<sup>th</sup> She wishes to say. Taking into consideration her age and the accident she has had her health and bodily condition are good. J.B.W.

Nov 8<sup>th</sup>

Umbilicus from stern to a portion of stern over a swelling at angle of left scapula. No swelling has receded for some time. but had been covered by induration, under the present. Patients had been exposed to various irritants.

Nov. 9<sup>th</sup>

Stomach hard & heavy, showing indication of tumor formation: No Permatitis present.

Nov. 10<sup>th</sup>

Left ventricle evident. Discharge increased: greenish color of urine. No. of pulsations of Permatitis increased.

Nov. 11<sup>th</sup>

Discharge still increased; no pulsations increased.

Nov. 12

Discharge practically ceased: No. of pulsations decreased.

Dec. 31<sup>st</sup>

Her health & bodily condition are good. J.B.W.

1908

Feb. 8.

She has a slight bruise on the bridge of the nose, caused, Nurse Marshall says, by Miss Brewster seizing the nurse's hand and striking herself with it. There is no change in her mental or bodily condition. J.B.W.

May 10.

There is no change to date in her mental condition: she is still irritable and easily upset, seems suspicious of those in attendance on her and will walk in a drowsy way for hours at a time, probably at some imaginary grievance. to Feb. 268. J.B.W.

1904.

Mr. Edward Arkwright Brewster.

from Case Book 39. Page 115

Aug 13<sup>th</sup> Cont'd

He was very violent from 11 to 12-30. requiring 2 men to be near by. went to sleep at 1 a.m. & slept till about 7-30. The bowels have acted 4 times to-day - but the tongue is still very coated - Is taking his food fairly well. J.B.W.

Aug. 14<sup>th</sup>

Last night - had 1/2 gr Tartar Emetic & 25 grs of Iridal - Had 5 hours sleep - was quiet on the whole - but occasionally very talkative shouting out to Mr Balfour on the Fiscal question - & communicating with the Spirit world - However he is able to pull himself together & discuss his illness with me & other personal matters - Is being kept in bed in the hotel room - & is taking sufficient nourishment. Is having 30 grs of Iridal to night & 1/2 gr of Tartar Emetic - & as his bowels have not acted to-day. he had 2 ounces Mist. Senae Co. J.B.W.

Aug. 15<sup>th</sup>

Had 5 3/4 hours sleep - Talking a good deal after 4 a.m. This morning he was able again to pull himself together for a time & discuss current affairs - but he got very

1904.

Mr. Edward Arkwright Brunner.

incontinent at times, communicating with the dead - asking Queen Victoria her opinion on certain matters etc. His bowels have not acted so he had an enema - with the desired result & he was given  $\frac{1}{2}$  gr of Santal Emetic at 1 p.m. His tongue is less coated & his pulse not so full. He is still in bed - but asks for his tobacco & papers. He is in bed & taking his food. J.B.W.

August 17<sup>th</sup>

Is about the same - remaining in bed - talking at times very incoherently - but not violent. Has imaginary conversations with old friends now dead. Had 5 hours sleep last night after 12 grs of Veronal. Has had  $\frac{1}{2}$  gr Santal Emetic each day. J.B.W.

Aug. 20<sup>th</sup>

Is worse - Sleeps but very little - even with 12 grs of Veronal - is very troublesome over his food - & is now destructive & abusive - bowels very obstinate but has had an enema each day - Is very incontinent in his talk. J.B.W.

Aug. 22<sup>nd</sup>

Slept  $4\frac{1}{4}$  hours last night &  $7\frac{1}{2}$  the night before, has 12 grs of Veronal each night - is rather very troublesome over his food, having

1904.

Mr. Edward Arkwright Brunner.

taken but very little yesterday - was taken out yesterday - morning & afternoon, for about 2 hours each time. Is still very incontinent & noisy - & won't stay in bed. J.B.W.

Aug. 23<sup>rd</sup>

Had 4 hours sleep last night, was talking quietly the rest of the night - is not so excitable - have been able to get him dressed & sitting in an arm chair in his room, in the hall, for some time - Is very troublesome over his food - still communicates a good deal with his old friends - asks them questions & listens for their answers. Has an enema daily. J.B.W.

Aug. 24<sup>th</sup>

Had no sleep last night - was restless & noisy - but it was not accurately ascertained whether he got his Veronal or whether he wasted it. Stubbornly refused his food again this morning - was in an incontinent & demented condition - so was fed by mouth tube at 10 - & again at 2. At 10 a.m. he had a pint of beef tea with two eggs beaten up in it - & 2 ounces of Mist. Sennae Co. at 2 p.m. he had a pint of beef tea with 12 grs of Veronal - & has been

1904.

Mr. Edward Arkwright Brauner.

asleep since about 2:30<sup>p.m.</sup> (now 8:30) the bowels have not yet acted - He was fed by the mouth tube, as the nasal tube could not be passed by either nostril.

J.B.W.

Aug 25  
Went up at 9 p.m. last night prepared to feed him again (he had just awoken) but he was (with persuasion), induced to drink the pint of beef tea; in which had been placed another 12 grs of Veronal - but he got no sleep till 4:30 & then only for 2 1/4 hours. About 5 o'clock<sup>(a.m.)</sup> whilst preparing to mix water, he caught his foot in his bed clothes & tripped, - & in falling struck his left eye - this morning he has a black eye - his attendant (Childs) was present at the time. This morning early he took some tea - with 2 eggs beaten up - & at breakfast time he was offered a usual breakfast, cut up small & with a spoon but he refused & said he would see us all to Hell first. So at 10 p.m. - he was tube fed. a pint & a half of milk & Plasma being given & added to this was a crushed tablet of "Strong Purgin"; he was given an enema

1904

Mr. Edward Arkwright Brauner.

which acted fairly well, & a bath. He is behaving, in an incoherent, demented sort of way, talking incessantly. J.B.W.

Aug. 26<sup>th</sup>

9 p.m.

Fed again last night by tube at 9:30 with a pint of beef tea & 12 grs of Veronal - slept 6 hours, was talking quietly the rest of the night - This morning I fed him again at 9:30 with 1/2 pint of Plasma & milk - to which was added 3 oz of Castor oil - This afternoon at 4:30 I found that he had passed no water for about 18 hours - nor had his bowels acted to-day - so I ordered him an enema at once - & I was present at the time & after he was placed on the stool his bowels acted well & he passed water freely - At 7:45 I fed him with beef tea & vegetables - & gave him 12 grs of Veronal - he had been offered his meals in the ordinary way but he refused to take them - He has been in a harmless, amiable demented state all day - even making fun & laughing whilst the tube was down his

1904

Mr. Edward Arkwright Brunner.

oesophagus. at 4:30 his temp was 99.4.

J.B.W.

Aug 27<sup>th</sup>  
10 p.m.

Had 6 1/2 hours sleep - did not get to sleep till 3:30 & then slept till 10 - Has taken his food to-day without the tube but not without some persuasion - having had it cut up for him & put in his mouth - Is in the same sort of condition mentally -

J.B.W.

Aug. 28<sup>th</sup>

Has taken his food to-day in the usual way, with persuasion; at 7 p.m. I passed a catheter & emptied his bladder, as he had not passed water since the night before - Before passing the catheter he was placed in a hot hip bath for 10 or 15 minutes, but it did not have the desired result - ~~so~~ he does not seem to make any effort - being too busy chattering. The catheter passed with great ease - there being no indication of a stricture -

J.B.W.

Aug. 29<sup>th</sup>

Had 25 grs of Iridial last night - but it had no effect as he was awake & noisy all night - Was taken out to the Hummidge

1904.

Mr. Edward Arkwright Brunner.

at 10 this morning - & remained out till 4:30. at 6 p.m. I passed a catheter & emptied his bladder. He took his food well all day - & had 12 grs Veronal at night.

J.B.W.

Aug. 30<sup>th</sup>

5 hours sleep last night. Took some tea & bread & butter early this morning - but refused his food since - was taken out of doors in the morning - was fed by tube at 3 & 9. His urine was drawn off by catheter at 1 p.m. at which time his temp. was 99. Is in a childish & noisy condition - Talking incoherently.

J.B.W.

Aug 31<sup>st</sup>

Had 3 hours sleep - Had 12 grs Veronal in his food at 9 o'clock - Slept from 2 to 5 - Made water on the floor at 11:30 p.m. Has not been out to-day as it is wet. Is taking his food well & passing his water.

J.B.W.

Sept 1<sup>st</sup>

7 hours sleep - Taking his food & passing his water - Mentally no better.

J.B.W.

Sept 3<sup>rd</sup>

There is no change.

J.B.W.

Sept 5<sup>th</sup>

Had but 1 hour of sleep last night - was noisy & restless the remainder of the time,

1904

Mr. Edward Arkwright Bruener.

has 12 grs of Veronal every night - is taking his food well - & passing his water, has an enema every morning.

J.B.W.

Sept. 7<sup>th</sup>

Going on quietly in quite the same state as above. Since yesterday morning has had 1/4 gr. of Sauter Emetic every 4 hours during the day. Cannot speak coherently, wet his bed last night.

J.B.W.

Sept. 9<sup>th</sup>

Nothing to note - is still taking the Sauter Emetic - but it seems to make no improvement

J.B.W.

Sept. 11<sup>th</sup>

Have stopped the Sauter Emetic as he was not taking his food again, has been taken out yesterday & to-day - but to-day he was very noisy - using very bad language - so he was brought in again.

J.B.W.

Sept. 12<sup>th</sup>

Is taking his food again very well. had 3 grs Calomel last night - as his heart was very foul & he was so excited - He has an enema also every day - & 12 grs of Veronal every night. Very incontinent & noisy.

J.B.W.

Has a big bruise on the back of the right knee but it is not known how he got so it, unless by banging his leg down on the arm of the

1904.

Mr. Edward Arkwright Bruener.

chair - which he does occasionally.

J.B.W.

Sept. 15<sup>th</sup>

Is going on in much the same way - there is no improvement & he is very incontinent.

J.B.W.

Sept. 19<sup>th</sup>

Condition no better - is getting thinner - but is taking his food well as an average - has to-day had a sitting room prepared for him upstairs - near to his bedroom - but he is never left without 2 attendants - he rolls off his chair on to the floor & knocks himself about - he has to-day grayed his nose.

No Veronal for 2 or 3 nights now.

J.B.W.

Sept. 22<sup>nd</sup>

There is some improvement. Is properly dressed, with collar & tie<sup>st</sup> but requires a good deal of attention to make him keep his clothes buttoned etc, on his collar on - Has had a cigar to-day & yesterday which he enjoyed - Is still very incontinent.

J.B.W.

Sept 26<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Bruener is better in many ways - & at times has almost lucid moments of conversation - but is on the whole still very incontinent - Is having from to-day - a glass of champagne each day - Is taking his food fairly well on the whole.

J.B.W.

1904

Mr Edward Arkwright Bourner.

- Oct. 31<sup>st</sup> The Patient's condition does not now alter much from day to day - J.B.W.
- Oct. 16<sup>th</sup> Have stopped the champagne as it only seemed to excite him & not do him much good - but he is taking his food fairly well - tho' very slow on it - J.B.W.
- Oct. 17<sup>th</sup> Dr. H. Lewington has thought it best to stop his smoking again for the time being - tho' he resists very much, tho' he is still far too inebriated to express himself freely in any respect. He keeps tidy & properly dressed but is very restless & at times excited J.B.W.
- Oct. 24<sup>th</sup> Mr. Bourner varies rather in his moods - at times certain people are great allies - at other times without any cause, they are everything that is wrong - & he is full of curious complaints - quite groundless - He is taking his food well - sleeping fairly well - (with veronal) & keeping tidy J.B.W.

Go Page 283.

Mr John Wark

Admitted Dec 4<sup>th</sup> 1900Dec 4<sup>th</sup>

Patient arrived here at 12.50 ~~London~~ with Mr. Boddley and one attendant being transferred from Mr. Boddley's care here -

Statement

of Patient's

Mr. Wark is 62 yrs of age, widowed, & Church of England, and has been residing of late at Sandgate with Mr. Boddley & his attendant. His first attack was in July 1900 lasting for fourteen days when he was certified and removed to High St. Lodge, Kent under the care of Mr. Boddley, who remained till his removal to Sandgate some few weeks ago. The cause of his insanity is said to be due to influenza. He is stated to be suicidal but not epileptic or dangerous.

This is his first attack.

Examination of Urine on admission.

Dark amber coloured, Sp. Gr. 1010, acid in reaction, no albumen, no Sugar, and only slight mucous deposit.

Examination of Urine on March 4<sup>th</sup> 1901.

Dark amber coloured. Sp. Gr. 1025, acid in reaction, no sugar but a trace of albumen.



Medical  
Certificate  
No. 1.

July 16<sup>th</sup> 1900

John Work. Found him walking about outside his home in his slippers refusing to enter it. He was in a state of acute melancholia & had a delusion that he was ruined & could not afford to pay his servants or anybody. He was quite unfit to take care of himself or his affairs. Left him as I found him standing in the drive.

John Work by attorney Mr. S. Biddle, of 10 Hyde Park Mansions told me that Mr. Work had eaten no breakfast & that he only persuaded him to eat his lunch by saying that he (Mr. Biddle) would pay for it. He is continually asserting that he cannot pay for anything.

Signed, G. Biddings, Newcastle & Whitby St. W.

Medical  
Certificate  
No. 2.

July 16<sup>th</sup> 1900

John Work. He was very restless & told me he was a fraudulent drunkard man & that he had ruined heaps of people & that today would be the next starting revolution ever heard of in the stock exchange. That he was after him - John Work by attorney Mr. Carl Price, Leeds told me he had threatened suicide & had gone about the City declaring to other folks he was ruined. Which were delusions.  
Signed, G. H. Savage, 3 Elmwood St. W.

1900

Dec 4<sup>th</sup>Condition on admission

Medical. Patient is suffering from melancholia with attacks of mental excitement lasting for a few hours at intervals. He is restless and uneasy, wandering about aimlessly, looking down but will suddenly start look up and say "who was that? Oh, I must go, I must go" and will then hurry to the nearest door and attempt to open it. Also in his attacks of mental excitement he was called out by anyone, strike a post, uttering without any reason whatever. When spoken to will seldom answer except "yes" or "no" & occasionally will laugh. His food also is allowed to him & he requires persuasion to get him to eat.  
Physical. Patient is a well built man of medium height in good health. Respiratory sounds are normal. Heart sounds sharp and well defined especially <sup>at</sup> the apex where the 2<sup>nd</sup> anti sound is suspicious. Pulse normal but tension is high. Knee jerks exaggerated. He has 2 faint bruises very slight one about the right elbow on right arm, & 1 bruise which is healing over right tibia and one on ring finger of right hand. Also has a mild swelling of the left below knee but not to the right. Has small hamatoma over left ear.

1900

Dec 4<sup>th</sup>

Mr. John Work

Baker arrived here at 12:00 and took lunch in his room but spent a good deal of time over it, as he will eat a mouthful or two then get up walk round the room & eat again. After lunch he wanders about in an aimless way as if looking for something and I could not induce him to converse. In the evening he was restless and resistive on going to bed, would not have his clothes off or get into bed, & kept on attempting to get out of the door. He had two attendants sitting up with him in his room all night. M.H.D.

Dec 5<sup>th</sup>

Slept 4 1/2 hours, was restless and resistive at intervals during the night. This morning he is very dazed and will hardly say even "yes or no". Baker had a small breakfast which I talked him along time and has been for a drive. This afternoon Baker has been wandering about, asked me, "what had been done to his friends, that he knew they were here, had they been destroyed." Also during a long period of the Hall door he made an attempt to follow him & struck at his attendant several times because he said people had come to fetch him

Mr. John Work

1900

Dec 8<sup>th</sup>

and they would not let him go. In the evening he was quiet & had a game of Billiards and except for the fact that he had to be reminded it was his turn & which was his base he played well. At 9:30 pm. Baker and the resistive, & drew him sticks at his attendants several times, and when I informed him it was not right to strike people he attempted to do the same to me - also he did not want to go to bed. He had a good dinner but it takes him along time to finish his meals as he keeps on getting up & walking about his room. He appears very suspicious about his food & has not believed that he would be able to pay for it. He has been Peter Calomed & I bowled and having a good since admission. M.H.D.

Dec 9<sup>th</sup>

Had a better night slept six hours. This morning appears still very dazed and one is unable to get him to converse. Had only slight breakfast & has been walking about all day in a dazed way. He told me that he knew his friend was here & he had heard them talking outside his door. Baker has been less resistive today up to the only time

1900

Dec 9<sup>th</sup>

He was resistive was after being out for a walk did not want to come in. Also he has taken his meals rather better today. Has had no action of the bowels so ordered him Pils Colonal 2<sup>gr</sup>. J.H.H.

Dec 10<sup>th</sup>

Was restless for an hour after going to his bedroom but after that slept well (in all hours). Today patient has been less resistive, has taken his food better, looked at the paper, played a game of billiards, been out for a drive & walk and altogether appears better mentally. Also his bowels have acted well this not quite so hot & depressed. J.H.H.

Dec 11<sup>th</sup>

Had a quiet night and slept 6 1/2 hours. Today he was not seen to be restless or resistive. Was seen for a walk & drive. Also played a game of billiards. Asked one if Mr. Harvey (a relation of his) was still here as he heard him talking outside his door (Mr. Harvey has not been here today). He has taken his food better today. His head his hands were slightly excruciating today (his attendant who came with him states they are often swollen in the morning) but the right one is more marked than the left one & the cause appears to be from an abrasion he still has on his ring finger (right hand)

1900

Dec 11<sup>th</sup>

The cause of which was Mr. Belding dog who bit him <sup>one</sup> few weeks ago. I am dressing this abrasion with an antiseptic dressing. J.H.H.

Dec 12<sup>th</sup>

Had a good night sleep and continues less restless & resistive. Attempts to answer questions but seldom can make himself coherent yet he appears to understand what is said to him. Also is constantly listening as if he heard some one he then doesn't ask is that Mr. Harvey. Price or the names. In taking his food rather better to sleep and to be persuaded to eat. John Pils Colonal 2<sup>gr</sup>. J.H.H.

Dec 13<sup>th</sup>

Had a very restless night and had no sleep. Mentally he appears about the same but he does not awake about so much also been reading the paper. Bowels not acted. P. Pils Colonal 2<sup>gr</sup>. J.H.H.

Dec 14<sup>th</sup>

Report sent to the Commissioners in Lunacy. Patient is weak. He is depressed & confused. It is difficult to get an answer from him which is always delayed. He is resistive & needs pressure to get him to eat & dress himself etc. He has delusions of suspicions of that his friends are here. Body healthy apparently good except that he has evidence of gout as deposits in his joints. Also his circulation is somewhat unclean. The pulse varying a good deal on admission there was some unaccountable drowsiness which has now nearly gone. He has a sore place on the 3<sup>rd</sup> finger of right hand which was bite of a dog some time back. There

1901

- Dec 14<sup>th</sup> is the remains of a thrombosis on the upper part of left ear. This has cicatrized slightly. M.H.C.
- Dec 16<sup>th</sup> Mr. Wark has had 8 hours sleep this month have acted. Today he continues less restless, has been out for a walk & a drive, still has to be furnished to take his food, and has to be talked into sleeping. His bowels have acted 3 times today. His teeth better. His fingers in dressed daily are improving. J.P.H.
- Dec 18<sup>th</sup> Had 8 hours sleep and for the first time has dressed himself today. also he has been conversing almost quite rationally at times but the delusion that he has no money still exists. He has taken his food better but this evening after dinner he was not quite so well being rather restless afterwards. J.P.H.
- Dec 19<sup>th</sup> Slept 6 hours last night, went for a walk in the morning & afternoon but in the evening he became rather restless, also he attempted violence to anyone who went near him & was very violent. Took his food well slept a bit during the day. J.P.H.
- Dec 17<sup>th</sup> Had 6 hours sleep last night. This morning he conversed quite rationally for some minutes, has been for a drive & walk. Bowels acted. J.P.H.
- Dec 18<sup>th</sup> Had 8 1/2 hours sleep. His food rather better but still has aches of mental excitability each evening when he wanders about talking to himself & thinking people. J.P.H.

1900

- Dec 19<sup>th</sup> Mr. Wark has a good night sleep quite cheerful this morning. This evening delusion his usual access of mental excitement. Still during fingers daily which is improving slowly. Health continues good. J.P.H.
- Dec 20<sup>th</sup> Patient had a good night. His speech has improved. He does not delude so much; he still has the delusion he has no money, but does not talk about it so frequently. He fears his horses are not being looked after. His memory for past events appears good. J.P.H.
- Dec 26<sup>th</sup> He was sleeping well each night, taking his food better and is not so restless and excited as he was. He goes out daily for walks & drives, his bowels are more regular than before is good. J.P.H.
- 1901
- Jan 8<sup>th</sup> Patient still has the signs of motor aphasia but it is not so marked. His mental state is improving slowly, he talks more, is not so restless, & takes his food well. He has this day also been taking his meals in the dining room with the other gentlemen. He sleeps well & walks daily. J.P.H.
- Jan 15<sup>th</sup> Mr. Wark continues to improve, but he still has voices which trouble him for an hour in the evening as a rule when he becomes quite excited and violent. Health good. J.P.H.

1901

Jan 26<sup>th</sup>

Patience mental state has not been so good of late and on several occasions has been absent his attendance for no reason whatever. Also he has become more irritable sensitive especially at night and when no reason taken his food so well - also is very contented when the Calomel every other day. J.H.D.

Feb 5<sup>th</sup>

Patient continues in the same irritable condition and does not converse nearly as much, but when he is pleased to not troubled by voices he can talk quite rationally it is not at all demented. Health good. J.H.D.

Feb 16<sup>th</sup>

Was visited today by Sir James P. Barron. Mentally his motor aphasia is no better, he is quite as irritable, sensitive and restless, has the same attacks of mental excitement especially in the evening but they tend to be of longer duration & more active in character. He still abstains about his food at times. J.H.D.

Feb 25<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Mark has not been so well mentally, at times he appears unable to collect his ideas, to recollect words or their meaning and thus is unable to express his thoughts which induces irritability on his part and he becomes restless, sensitive and violent. His health is not quite so good. J.H.D.

1901

March 1<sup>st</sup>

Mr. Mark continues in fair health but exhibits no mental improvement. Usually he is quiet and absent in the morning, but each afternoon he will be sitting down (quite amiable appearing) looking at a paper or conversing. When suddenly he will get up walk up & down a few lines, push at anyone he sees, strike at anyone in his way & quickly work himself up into a condition of mental excitement which lasts for an hour or so and subsides gradually. J.H.D.

March 3

Today he went out for a walk as usual but on getting to his room at 1 o'clock he suddenly staggered & would have fallen had not his attendant caught him. This attack only lasted a few seconds but the attendant noticed when taking his foot off that the left leg was weaker than the right. At 5:30 I was called to see patient who had just staggered & fallen on his couch when walking round his room, he had only been momentarily unconscious, but I found distinct loss of co-ordination of power of left arm & left leg which lasted only an hour, then he got up & walked about as usual. He took his dinner as usual & was somewhat restless after but walked up

1901  
March 3:

He fell with me and was just leaving him when he staggered again but did not fall. I put him on the bed and recovered again in a few seconds. J.H.H.

March 4:

Patient passed an excellent night and does not appear so confused as day but had one attack of Vertigo this morning ~~but~~ which only lasted a few seconds. He was visited by Sir S. L. Brunton today with whom he conversed and whom he allowed to examine his chest. I found a trace of albumen in his urine. J.H.H.

March 5:

The patient was visited yesterday by Sir S. L. Brunton who had seen him before he became insane. He then had a slight systolic murmur. He considered him to probably have gouty kidney, a failing heart & albuminous urine. He also visited him quiet but confused & purpled - Liver rather full & painful - some rales of breath probably cardiac - heart sounds at base - first sound indistinct - second accentuated after a little exertion - a slight systolic murmur over aortic cartilage. Sir S. L. Brunton considers that his general condition & attacks of Vertigo are due to albumen & to partial

1901

March 5:

albuminous plugging of the cereals. He regards his future uncertain. He may recover partially but will never be fit for business again. Treatment if he can be got to take it the following day each night

P	2 1/2	Subaltes	1st	} one each night before dinner.
Q	2	Res Co		
R	2	Res Co	2 1/2	
S	2	Res Co	2 1/2	
T	2	Res Co	2 1/2	

and also a Bromid of Potassium. J.H.H.

March 6:

Had a good night but was rather obstinate about being dressed today. After breakfast he had what appeared to be a seizure yet had no loss of consciousness or no loss of Co-ordination this lastingly a few seconds. He went for a drive & also a walk but was resistive on going to bed and expired. He took a few nights. J.H.H.

March 8:

Had rather a better day yesterday not so excited and resistive. Slept well but this morning after being dressed, became very excited & was somewhat hysterical, as he would throw himself on the floor one would remain there a few minutes refusing to get up and when assisted pretending he had no use in his limbs & then would suddenly jump up & laugh a few minutes after. Has been out about his bed tonight. Basils acting well. J.H.H.

1901

March 10<sup>th</sup>

Patient has been free from rigors or vertigo since last night, has been less sensitive, takes his food better, but his mental balance is not improved. He still thinks he has nothing left in the world, that his horses & Colman have come to a bad end, & that everything one says to him is exactly the opposite of what it should be. *J.H.D.*

March 20<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Wark has been less excitable than sensitive since last night also has not conversed so much & appears rather depressed. Still says that everything is wrong, that he has no money & can't pay and that he must go all once. His health continues good & he is taking his food better, but still is along time over his meals. He will not take any Pills or medicine & still wishes to give his Colman in his food as he is very constipated. *J.H.D.*

April 4<sup>th</sup>

Patient has been less sensitive more calm in his demeanor and not so easily excited & impulsive. He converses quite rationally at times, but still thinks he has nothing left in the world, that he will never get home again & that everything is wrong. His health remains better & he has had no rigors of pain. He suffers from Constipation, has Colman & Safford Hyacinth which act well. *J.H.D.*

1901

April 12<sup>th</sup>

Had a series of slight cerebral seizures today, causing him to be unsteady and stagger in his gait: but they were not severe as he had before - also he has not been so sensitive and restless & at times will converse quite rationally for some minutes. Sleeps well and takes his food better but is very constipated & appears to have an objection to having relief. Takes Colman and Hyacinth Safford. Will not take medicine if he can't. *J.H.D.*

April 21<sup>st</sup>

Has had no cerebral seizures since last night and has been more composed mentally not being so sensitive when being dressed or coming in from a walk. He is still very constipated & takes Colman in his food as he will not take any medicine. *J.H.D.*

May 6<sup>th</sup>

Continues free from cerebral seizures and is not so restless but his mental balance is no better. He is now taking an Enema each morning which acts well & his appetite is good. *J.H.D.*

June 3<sup>rd</sup>

Mr. Wark has been rather better since last night and he answers questions more quickly and more coherently. Also he walks better, is seldom sensitive, and talks more without incoherence about him. His health is better & he is gaining weight. *J.H.D.*

1901

June 20<sup>th</sup>

Today moved to the Highlands into large rooms which he says he likes. Continues to improve a little mentally etc. he is quite lost at intervals. Has the delusion his friends never get home after visiting him here. *L.H.D.*

July 1<sup>st</sup>

Report sent to the Commissioners in Lunacy. He is confused about his situation and speaks. He is deliberate in his action after abstinent etc. about taking his food, getting up & going to bed. It is difficult to get him to carry on a conversation. He is in good condition. The Aortic Valves are affected. He has had one epileptic seizure before coming here & the possibility of a recurrence is recognized. But otherwise his health is good. *L.H.D.*

July 25<sup>th</sup>

Patient has been more confused of late and his general mental state more congested. His health is good & he continues to put on weight. *L.H.D.*

Aug. 16<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Wark wanders about in the same aimless way and is more deluded than he was. Also is more incoherent & his mental state is not improved. Health is good. *L.H.D.*

Sept. 10<sup>th</sup>

Patient remains in the same deluded state & says that everything and everybody is wrong about him & his property. *L.H.D.*

Sept 15<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Wark is very quiet in the mornings, but + it is difficult to get him to say much, but I went + had a talk with him this evening, + he was much brighter, + talked quite sensibly for a little time; but then told me that it was all up with him, + that he was up a tree. *V.B.J.*

Sept 17<sup>th</sup>

Patient talked more than usual, but he is still confused, + is under tells you that he will never be any better; he takes his food well, + sleeps well. *V.B.J.*

Sept 21<sup>st</sup>

Urine - sp. gr. 1120. acid. slight trace of albumen.

" 23<sup>rd</sup>

Urine. same as last note.

" 25<sup>th</sup>

Urine of sp. gr. 1029. acid. slight trace of albumen.

Sept 30

Urine sp. gr. 1035 - some sugar - and slight trace of albumen.

*L.H.D.*



1901

October 3<sup>rd</sup> Copy Report of Dr. G. H. Savage on his Visit on this date.

I found him very much improved in many respects - in fact I was surprised to find him looking so well physically. Mentally he is weak and I am inclined to fear that the mental weakness is not likely to pass off. Of this I am quite sure - that his whole future depends upon the caution with which he is observed and treated at present, that any endeavour to stimulate or to rouse him will be fraught with danger -

His whole physical condition is one that requires much more rest & careful observation with nursing than anything else - I believe that he will neither derive pleasure nor benefit by any temporary change such as I hear has been suggested as that of going to the seaside. In fact my own belief about him at present is that we should rest and be thankful that he has made the progress he has.

1901

Oct 10<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Wark has been very confused this last few days and is under the impression he has no money and that all his affairs are wrong. He is slow in his movements, very obstinate and contradictory. Also he has a habit of constantly expectorating on the Carpet and on the 4<sup>th</sup> inst. mistreated in his fire-place. His Urine still contains Sugar & a little albumen. Sp. G. 1020.

His health is good & he is gaining weight. L.H.D.  
Oct 25<sup>th</sup> Patient is still in the same state of stupor and his ideas are just as confused. In fact he has been more restless and resistive the last few days when being dressed. His Urine does not contain so much Sugar Sp. G. 1020. He is still taking P. P. Iodid. 4<sup>th</sup> time a day, Puls Calomel 4<sup>th</sup> once a week. Weekly Water twice daily & Sars instead of Sugar. L.H.D.

Nov 8<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Wark has been slightly more equitable in the morning and often in the evening since last note. He also still has the delusion he has no money and that everything is wrong. At times he is well if not taken to the W.C. often and has a habit of spitting constantly on the Carpet. Has Sugar in his Urine Sp. G. 1020. - Driven daily. L.H.D.

1901

Dec 7<sup>th</sup>

## Mr. John Ward

Mr. Ward has been more quiet and less sensitive since last visit but remains very deluded and obstinate. He still says everything is wrong, that he has no money and can't make out why he is allowed to live here. Now takes R. Sodii Sulph. every 5th morning which act very well. His health remains good. Still has a good deal of sugar in his urine. J.H.D.

1902.

Jan 2<sup>nd</sup>

Patient's delusional state is the same, he is very confused at times, says everything is wrong but is not quite so resistive though at times he strikes his companion & his attendants. His urine continues to be loaded with Sugar 3 1/2 % 1035. Health good otherwise. J.H.D.

Feb 10<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Ward is not so restless and sensitive but at times suddenly becomes very angry, stamps his feet, clanches his fists, says "everything is wrong" and raves for some few minutes. He still says that he has no money and that everyone who comes to see him never get back. Sleeps well & takes his food. Urine contains sugar. J.H.D.

March 18<sup>th</sup>

Mentally patient is no better in fact is more lost and deluded. His health remains good, have removed behind the head of large toe right foot & it is now nearly healed over. J.H.D.

## Mr. John Ward.

1902.

April 10<sup>th</sup>

Patient remains in the same deluded state but has not been quite so restless and sensitive. Now looks at his papers - he takes his food well and his general health is good. J.H.D.

June 8<sup>th</sup>

Patient is more deluded and confused but not so restless and sensitive - He is now busy in his habits and such at times. His general health is good. J.H.D.

July 8<sup>th</sup>

Report sent to the Commission in January. He is well minded susceptible of originating ideas. He cannot converse except to a very small extent now intelligible. It is necessary to dress him & attend to his cleanliness as he sometimes quite neglectful in both respects if left to himself. His health is in a satisfactory state, apart from Cardiac Valvular affection. J.H.D.

Aug 5<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Ward has improved mentally since last visit. He now converses more rationally especially in the evening - His habits are cleaner & the general aspect of his care looks better. J.H.D.

Sep 8<sup>th</sup>

Patient continues to improve slowly and in the evening will converse very intelligibly but in the morning is still inclined to be more deluded. His habits continue to improve & his bowels act much better. J.H.D.

1902

Oct 10<sup>th</sup>

Patient continues to improve and he is very agreeable & pleasant in his manner & conversation especially in the evenings - His habits also are better but he is not yet able to dress himself properly. Health good. J.H.D.

Dec 1<sup>st</sup>

Mr. Walk continues to improve mentally and now takes an interest in his own affairs - He has had a statement of his assets and has lost the retention of his money - In the morning he is as a rule silent and depressed but in the evening is bright and quite cheerful. J.H.D.

1903

Jan 15<sup>th</sup>

Patient continues to exhibit mental progress and now concerns quite rationally as a rule and has been much more cheerful and conversational - He is still rather depressed in the morning - He has been out to drive at the other times several times of late and has conversed most rationally - His general health is good. J.H.D.

Jan 28<sup>th</sup>

Today patient was seen to be not so well, his speech was altered, his face drawn to the right, his expression restless and blank, his countenance showed stiffness, incoherence and he has not taken the least interest in anything all day - These symptoms point to a Congestive attack. Saw him on light diet. Pulse slow. J.H.D.

1903

Feb 2<sup>nd</sup>

Patient has been in bed until today when he got up for a few hours - Mentally he is somewhat better but still confused and incoherent at times - His health also is rather better but he has by no means regained his former condition of a few weeks ago - His habits have not been so clear - His Pulse is better. Dieting  $P \frac{1}{2}$  Starch  $\frac{1}{2}$  of  $\frac{1}{2}$  to  $\frac{1}{2}$  of  $\frac{1}{2}$ . J.H.D.

Feb 4<sup>th</sup>

Patient has slightly improved since last note but his condition mentally is not so satisfactory as it was - He now has more sugar in his urine again - Habits clearer. Was visited by Dr. Clay Shaw today. J.H.D.

March 11<sup>th</sup>

Patient today had a slight Congestive attack although he is in a fair state soon recovered - His condition since last note has not been very satisfactory, he is now very often rest & drowsy in his habits and much more feeble in mind & body. Gait now shuffling. J.H.D.

March 14<sup>th</sup>

Patient now sits most of the day looking at his papers & talks he reads does not seem to grasp what it means - He now seldom speaks or takes any interest in anything - Has a habit of spitting about everywhere & anywhere - Takes his food & sleeps well. Urine contains sugar. Dieting  $P \frac{1}{2}$  Starch  $\frac{1}{2}$  of  $\frac{1}{2}$  to  $\frac{1}{2}$  of  $\frac{1}{2}$ . J.H.D.

1903

March 31<sup>st</sup>

Has been less cheerful than his mind is weaker. He has written some letters and also expressed himself tired of life so frequently means have been taken against possibility of suicide, and this has been left and put on a "Suicidal Ticket". His health is weaker than his habits are not still - L.H.D.

April 2<sup>nd</sup>

H. Clay Shaw Report. I visited Mr. Walk at Belmont & consulted with Dr. W. on his condition. Mr. Walk seemed to get some sleep when last was here, but he still has the delirious trouble referred to as made from before. In some respects Mr. Walk's bodily condition is better than that of some other cases of the kind which it was - according to Dr. W. there is considerable depression & some albumin in the urine, but these conditions are practically about the same as they have been for some time & though the walking was fine & steady - It appears that there is some difficulty about talking food, but it seems that he is talking quite a sufficient quantity. We were chiefly concerned with removing the depression from which Mr. Walk at times suffers & that is leaving on any suicidal impulses or feelings. There is little doubt about Mr. Walk (though free from hallucinations of hearing) does at times feel - he was less slow & expressive - as if it would be right to induce himself to do what he would be committed means to convey this impression quite agree with Dr. W. that such ideas of a self-

1903

April 9<sup>th</sup>

(distinctive nature) are not continually present in this case, but the fact that they occasionally present themselves just like Dr. W. in the 24 hours which have taken for the patient's recovery, & it is hardly less to induce the precautions that have been already insisted upon. The man in so serious mental & bodily condition as Mr. Walk the greatest quiet & freedom from excitement are absolutely necessary & cannot imagine that he could be placed in better conditions than he now enjoys. It would seem that though there is little hope of a permanent return to health Mr. Walk's case may still be confined in a manner satisfactory to himself & his friends, but it is not unlikely that the condition of melancholia will pass away at least at any rate he will cease to feel unhappy at his detention. The responsibility & anxiety connected with the treatment of a case of this kind are very great & it is an aim that the utmost solicitude & care are, in every detail, being used to place Mr. Walk in the circumstances most conducive to his safety & happiness. L.H.D.

May 6<sup>th</sup>

Today patient had a slight Congestive attack coming his speech like to himself, his right face draws this right side feeble - He was put to bed and in an hour or so the congestive symptoms left him & he appeared better. Has a slight cold - L.H.D.

1903

May 10<sup>th</sup>

Has quite recovered from his congestive attack and looks better today - Has a kind nose which becomes acute is so frequently lost. *J.B.W.*

June 20<sup>th</sup>

Patient is not so depressed and the last week has not spoken at all of wanting to die - His health is improved and is eating his food better now that he is allowed to take a full diet, as it was found that his diet prescribed for his physical state of hyperemia was so lowering and was getting very weak - takes not sleep - *J.B.W.*

July 15<sup>th</sup>

Patient is much more cheerful and looks very much better physically under his treatment of full diet & a little alcohol - also we find less sugar in his urine - *J.B.W.*

Aug<sup>st</sup> 15<sup>th</sup>

Patient's depression is less marked, although sometimes he will say he is no use to anyone especially in the morning - but a night he will cheer up and talk about his past life - Still sugar in the urine which varies a good deal. Health improved - *J.B.W.*

Sept 28<sup>th</sup>

Pt is very quiet in the morning merely answering in monosyllables but he brightens up towards evening though he cannot yet initiate a conversation. He cannot concentrate his conversation & his

1903

Sept 20<sup>th</sup>

his chest goes out every minute when it has to be rebt, but his attention has to be recalled to his chest otherwise he wd. take no more notice of it.

He seems very happy & contented & does not seem to be worried by his former delusion.

Dec 5<sup>th</sup>

Patient is still very depressed & ~~the~~ days he is dead - His urine contains a good deal of sugar & a little albumen - His health is more feeble - *J.B.W.*

1904

Jan 19<sup>th</sup>

Is still very depressed in the mornings - but brightens later in the day - comes over to the band - which he seems to enjoy - also reads his papers - his urine is alkaline - offensive & contains sugar. *J.B.W.*

Feb. 20<sup>th</sup>

His mental condition remains as usual - his urine is normal with the exception of the sugar it still contains. *J.B.W.*

March 24

There is no change to note - has had a little eczema on his forehead - which is clearing up - with the following ointment -  
 R. Amyli 3j - Ung. Hyd. Ammon 3j -  
 Ung. Plumbi Acd. 3j.

Was visited yesterday by Dr. Clave Shaw. *J.B.W.*

Mr. John Wark.

1904

April 7<sup>th</sup>

Last night it was noticed that Mr Wark was more than usually listless & apathetic & had a dull ashen appearance, the R.M.O. was sent for but by the time he got there he had almost recovered - & has this morning quite regained his usual condition. Urine is alkaline - foul smelling - contains sugar but no albumen - 4 p. ~~to~~ J.B.W.

April 15<sup>th</sup>

Last night Mr Wark had another attack such as stated above - his pulse was 100 but no rise of temperature - however this morning his temp. is 100.4 P. 96 R. 22 & he is of course being kept in bed & on a low diet. His tongue is rather coated & he has had 2 p. of colored - & the following mixture every 4 hours

Rf. Jinct. Acetate  $\text{m}\frac{\text{ij}}$   
 Pt. lit  $\text{grs}\ \text{v}$   
 Liq. Annon. Acat.  $\text{ʒ}\text{ij}$   
 Aq. cd  $\text{ʒ}\text{ij}$  J.B.W.

April 16<sup>th</sup>

Did not have a very good night - & his temp. at 10 last evening had reached 101.4 pulse 100 - Resp. 22 - but it came down during the night & is this morning at

Mr. John Wark.

1904

9-5 a.m. 98 - Pulse 90 Resp. 20  
 On physical examination nothing abnormal could be detected - His urine is high colored contains ~~some~~ phosphates, is alkaline but no albumen - His diet is light - consisting of Benger's food + Bovril.

J.B.W.

April 17<sup>th</sup>

Is going on well - temp. has been sub-normal all to-day - the highest point reached yesterday was 99 - at 2 p.m. - He is brighter in his manner - & takes more notice of things in general.

J.B.W.

April 19<sup>th</sup>

His temp. still keeps down - the highest point yesterday was 98.2 - but to-day it has not reached 98 - Has had an enema as his bowels are not acting well - also taking a little solid food.

J.B.W.

April 22<sup>nd</sup>

Is having good nights & seems himself again - gets up daily for a short time - & is taking his food well - his temp. keeps down - Has an enema this morning - after which his bowels acted well.

Mr. John Wark.

1904

Is having a mixture twice a day of Digitalis & Ste. phenther a.a. m 5. His urine is now normal - being clear. sp. gr 1022. acid - no phosphates - no albumen - but contains sugar as usual.

April 28<sup>th</sup>

J. B. W.

Is going on well. gets up daily after breakfast & stays up till about 9 p.m. has lately had an enema every day. Is day has been out for a short drive in a closed carriage for about 3/4 hour the first drive since this last attack.

J. B. W.

May 2<sup>nd</sup>

Is going on very satisfactorily, gets up daily & goes out for a short drive if fine enough. Is having no medicine now.

J. B. W.

June 27<sup>th</sup>

Is remaining as well as can be. bowels act well every day after a small dose of Sulphate of Soda. one day it was thought he was leaning over on to his right side - 1 gr. of Calomel was given, but he has been quite as usual since. goes out daily in the open carriage. when fine.

J. B. W.

Mr. John Wark.

1904

July 7<sup>th</sup>

Report sent to Commiss<sup>rs</sup> etc. - signed by Dr. A. H. Newington.

"He is demented with occasional waves of depression. He rarely if ever speaks spontaneously, & the answers which he gives to questions come very slowly & are confined to yes, or no, or some old habitual phrase" (Physical) "He is in good condition - his general health varies, being much regulated by the condition of the kidneys. He has temporary turns of glycosuria."

J. B. W.

Aug 20<sup>th</sup>

Is going on very satisfactorily.

J. B. W.

--- 23<sup>rd</sup>

urine examined, contains no sugar.

J. B. W.

Sept. 22<sup>nd</sup>

Is going on well. very dull in the morning but brightens up as the day goes on - plays cards at night with the ladies which he thoroughly enjoys - Bowels act well as a rule. Has an occasional dose of Soda Sulph. or Calomel.

J. B. W.

Oct. 16<sup>th</sup>

Gets very dull at times & his face flushes. but this clears up after a gr. of Calomel which he has now every 4 or 5 days.

J. B. W.

Mr. John Wark.

1904.

Nov. 15<sup>th</sup>

Was visited last week by Dr. Clape Shaw. Mr. Wark is keeping fairly well. The right big toe nail is again troubling him - it is loose & there is a discharge from it. I have dressed it with Boracic lint until the nail is muc fit to be removed again. J.B.W.

Dec. 19<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Wark has been keeping very fairly well of late. He has 1 gr. of Calomel every 5 nights which seem to be of great benefit. His bowels have been a little troublesome of late & on Sat last the 17<sup>th</sup> Dr. H. Newington ordered him to have an enema of at bedtime with  $\frac{1}{2}$  an ounce of turpentine in it. By a mistake on the part of the attendants, he took this by mouth viz: - 4 drachms of turpentine in a pint of warm water - & this was given about 9.45, later on finding a mistake had been made - they came for me, (11.30 pm.) I went over at once & gave him 30 grs of Sulphate of Zinc - but as this did not act as soon as I thought it should. I gave him  $\frac{1}{2}$  a pint of warm water with one tablespoonful of mustard mixed in it, as soon as he had swallowed this his bowels acted

Mr. John Wark.

1904.

very freely & quite loose - smelling strongly of turpentine - & then he vomited very freely - He was put back to bed & made comfortable & a hot bottle to his feet - & took a glass full of milk - & was soon asleep - I stayed with him till just 2 a.m. & as he was sleeping quite peacefully & all in order - I left. He suffered no pain throughout - & has been quite well since - & his urine is quite normal - no albumen - no sugar - & no blood. The toe nail is well again. J.B.W.

Dec. 24<sup>th</sup>

Is going on quite comfortably. alt<sup>a</sup> lullia has been replaced by alt<sup>a</sup> bidla. J.B.W.

1905

Feb 2<sup>nd</sup>

Mr Wark has had none of his bad attacks recently & his general condition is much the same. Some days he is very dull & on others he brightens up. He takes very little food at driving daily. His bowels are very variable, he is having 1 gr. of Calomel at night & aperient water in the morning but frequently needs no more as well. I recommend him for Pales but there was no time to be given. W.S.B.

7<sup>th</sup>

Was visited by Dr. Clape Shaw today. The 6<sup>th</sup> nerve on the right side is affected. There is some paralysis of the External Rectus & the Internal Oculomotor. W.S.B.

March 15.

Mr Wark has had a set of false teeth supplied & is now able to eat his food better. His tongue is rather clean & he has been using creosote lozenges. His bowels are kept acting with the same measures as before. His general condition is no longer W.S.B.



1905

Mr John Wark.

March 30<sup>th</sup>

Yesterday Mr Wark showed symptoms of a cold, with a running from the nose & at night his temp rose to 98° below to 100° b. Pulse 84. Resp 20. & he complained of his head aching. He secured a medicine of Annona leaf gr II in Aqua M D Potash 2 this morning at 11 o'clock his temp was only 99. Pulse 90. Resp 20. & he had slept 7 hours. His face was rather flushed, & in evening he seemed slightly above the chest & nose in a head a slight loose cough. During the day his condition became rapidly & steadily worse. He got dull & drowsy, his face grew more & more deeply flushed, improved especially. He developed rales all over his chest on both sides, the bases were dull, his lungs severely deeply congested. The right side of the heart over-acted. His temp rose to 101° 5 at 2, 102 at 4, 102° 8 at 6 & 103 at 7. The Pulse was now 120 9. Resp 22. He was not from on 1 by dose of Annona. The breath was faintly moist, with a dampish rattle. At 8 o'clock he was a little better. At 10 o'clock he was seen by Dr A. Hamilton who bled him & removed one or two drops of very dark blood. This seemed to relieve him for a time. During the night he took small quantities of Brandy & Champagne. His Temp fell from 103° 2 at midnight to 101° 6 at 6 A.M. - Resp from 40 to 36. & Pulse from 140 to 118 with some irregular, intermission & rather quick. W.S.S.

31<sup>st</sup> This morning the patient appeared a little better, as his pulse & some weak questions. He was less flushed & his breathing less copious. At mid-day his temp had fallen to 98° 2, Pulse to 34 & Pulse to 120. But an hour later he became worse. The temp rose to 100. Pulse to 40 & Pulse to 140. From this time on, he never rallied, became comatose & gradually sank. He was able to swallow small quantities of Egg & milk & Brandy but rejected the things after 10 o'clock. He had a heavy eruption of Egg & milk & Brandy with 5 grs of salicine he took at 6 o'clock he was seen by Dr A. Hamilton who saw that he was suffering from acute bronchitis of the lungs & that he would probably not live through the night. I sat up with him & he gradually sank & died at 4:15 A.M. quite quietly without any pain.

Name of Asylum, Hospital, or House,

TICEHURST HOUSE

copy

NOTICE OF DEATH.

Date of Reception Order, the 17<sup>th</sup> day of July 1900

I hereby give you Notice that Mr John Wark  
 a (a) Private Patient, received into this (b) House on the  
 day of December 1900, died therein on the  
 day of April 1905.

Signed (c) Joint Medical Officer

Dated the 11<sup>th</sup> day of April 1905.

To the (d) Commissioners in Lunacy, Clerk of the Peace for Kent, Sussex, & Shropshire, Colonel Balle & Mr Taylor, Registrar of Births, Deaths & Marriages.

STATEMENT RESPECTING THE ABOVE-NAMED PATIENT.

Name - John Wark  
 Sex and age - Male 66.  
 Married, single, or widowed - Widowed  
 Profession or occupation - Stockbroker  
 Place of abode immediately before being placed under care and treatment (if known) - Yew Bank House, Kentley Surrey  
 Apparent cause of death - Congestion of the lungs.  
 Whether or not ascertained by post-mortem examination - Not ascertained by post-mortem  
 Time and any unusual circumstances attending the death; also a description of any injuries known to exist at time of death or found subsequently on body of deceased - 4.13 a.m. 1<sup>st</sup> April 1905  
 No unusual circumstances  
 No injuries  
 Duration of disease of which patient died - Two days  
 Names and description of persons present at the death - J. W. & Smith, Resident Medical Officer, Ticehurst House, West Kent  
 J. Bush Smith, and John Walker, Attendants, Ticehurst House.  
 Whether or not mechanical restraint was applied to deceased within seven days previously to death, with its character and duration, if so applied - No.

I hereby certify that the particulars contained in the above statement are true.

Signed H. Hayer, Joint Medical Officer

(a) Private or pauper.  
 (b) Asylum, or hospital, or house.  
 (c) Clerk of asylum, or medical officer of hospital, or house, or medical attendant of the patient.  
 (d) Commissioners in Lunacy, or as the case may be.  
 (e) Medical officer of asylum, or hospital, or house, or medical attendant of patient.

1905

March 31<sup>st</sup>

1905

Prof John Wark

Continuation

W.S.S

March 31<sup>st</sup>

Time	Temp.	Pulse	Respiration
1 P.M.	100	140	40
4:30 "	102.8	130	60
8:30 "	104.8	130	57
12:30 "	105	160	56
3:30 A.M.	105	Conscious in comatose	42

April 1<sup>st</sup>

Died at 4:13 A.M.

W.S.S

H. H. Prince Saaf-el-Din.

Jan 2. 1909.

1910

Jan 12<sup>th</sup>

There is no change whatever in the Prince's condition. It is necessary to restrict his smoking, as his throat becomes irritated, thus resulting in expectoration of mucous membrane & blood. H.H.

March 8<sup>th</sup>

His Highness's condition remains the same as last noted. He goes out driving daily, plays the gramophone, smokes, writes & attends the entertainments. His bad habits continue. He told me the other day that he was not sure of his exact age, but it was certainly more than 200 yrs. (H.H.)

July 8<sup>th</sup>

There is no change in the Prince's condition. His health is good. He has given no trouble for some time. He amuses himself with his gramophone for a great part of the day. He is as a rule cheerful except when the usual hallucinations are unusually troublesome. c.v.f.b.

August 3

I have to-day examined R.H. Prince Saaf-el-Din, whom I last saw two years ago. I find that he is still insane. He expresses well-defined delusions similar to those observed on former occasions, i.e. he believes that he has a large navy near his home, and that he is directing a war against Great Britain. He avowed that he is King of Canada, and

H. H. Prince Saaf-el-Din.

that he owns Egypt. He stated that he intends to kill all the English, and he hinted that he meant to treat R.H. The Khedive similarly.

He has hallucinations of hearing, and hints that he converses with the officers of his navy. His remarks are often incoherent and not always relevant. He is obviously dangerous and unfit to be at liberty.

His general health appears to be satisfactory, considering the nature of his mental disease.

He is cheerful and expressed himself as pleased with his surroundings, and he evidently enjoys the measure of liberty allowed to him. (9?) John Thomson.

Nov. 7<sup>th</sup>

There is no change in the Prince's condition. His general health is good. He seems to be cheerful & content. c.v.f.b.

Nov. 18<sup>th</sup>

The Prince's attendant, P. Ibbem tells me that His Highness has been irritable & sullen for the last few weeks. Yesterday the Prince called out to him to come to him as he wanted him. P. Ibbem went & found the patient standing in the passage outside his room with his braces unbuttoned. He then accented P. I.

1910.

H. H. Prince Ahmed Saif-ed-Deen

Nov. 18<sup>th</sup> cont. beam, "pull out your tongue and beat me at once", at the same time pulling down his trousers. Pillsbury replied that such things were not done in this country, to which the Prince retorted was that Pillsbury "you are English, and all the English are to—s". The patient has been masturbating a great deal lately and his moods are very changeable: he may be amiable & smiling one minute & very vicious the next. He says he is "American" & that it is his floor that is low in English water. c. v. p. B.

Nov. 21<sup>st</sup> The Prince appeared in the passage outside his room in his pyjamas this morning in a state of excitement: he had seen the housemaid pass & requested that she might be sent to him as he wished to "cook" her. c. v. p. B.

" 23<sup>rd</sup> The patient is still in a condition of excitement & irritability: his attendants has several times found proofs of his having masturbated. While in his presence could be shown dislike of everybody and glared at those who come in contact with him with an expression of intense hatred. c. v. p. B.

1910.

H. H. Prince Ahmed Saif-ed-Deen

1910

Dec. 5<sup>th</sup>

For some days the Prince has been quiet & well-behaved but yesterday his irritability & excitable mood returned: he abused the English nation in a loud voice saying they were all to—s & slaves. He said to Pillsbury "you have no King, I (cupping his own chest) am your King": he abused Dr. Herbert Newington applying abusive epithets to him saying "he is no Doctor, I (again cupping his own chest) am the Doctor, I can cure everything" c. v. p. B.

Dec. 7<sup>th</sup>

The patient continued in an excitable course: yesterday he was seen heard by his attendants shaking his fist out of the window at some insignificant person whom he seemed to look on as the prophet Mohammed saying these words "you black beast to—s prophet Mohammed always troubling her (sic) and swearing at her (sic) calling names": He also said to Pillsbury "I am desiring to kill someone, I feel as if I could kill someone if I had the implement: I would scatter their brains in the corner if I had a revolver & knife": also asked whom he would like to kill he replied

1910

H. H. Prince Ahmed Saif-ed-Deen

Nov. 7<sup>th</sup> and "All you beauty to — striking English" <sup>C. W. P. B.</sup>

15 The patient has been quiet for a few days but today was very excited & profane, wanting to "fight everybody" & "scatter the brains on the wall" C. W. P. B.

25<sup>th</sup> The patient's hallucinations of sight & hearing caused an attack of excitement today during which he threw with all his might & tumult at the wall in the corner of his room. He said that the black beast to — prophet Mohammed was there. C. W. P. B.

1911

Jan 2<sup>nd</sup> He has been fairly quiet lately but yesterday showed symptoms of sexual excitement. He made immoral suggestions to attendant Rumens. C. W. P. B.

Feb. 25<sup>th</sup> The patient has been kept in the home for a few days as he has a cold. He greatly objects to this when shown comparative times by breaking things. C. W. P. B.

March 1<sup>st</sup> He is in an excited & restless condition & has been again talking about "scattering the brains on the wall & floor". His sexual thoughts have again been apparent. finding to 50. 131

Mr Robert Pufford

[Faint handwritten notes on page 248, mostly illegible]

to Mr. R. Pulford

Copy Post Office Telegrams

Croydon

16<sup>th</sup> March 1901

Handed in at Titchhurst 2.55 P.M. Serial 3. 29

To Pulford

Burwood Radcliffe Rd Croydon

I insist on an answer to my last letter you are behaving in a most heartless and unmanly way me your son Robert in persistently ignoring my appeals to you to aid me in getting release from Titchhurst House Lunatic Asylum.

S. James' St

17<sup>th</sup> March 1901

Handed in at Titchhurst 2.11 P.M. Serial 12.

To Pulford

65 S. James St London S.W.

Your letter 24<sup>th</sup> Febry does not excuse your not replying to mine of 22<sup>nd</sup> July which I now insist on for your end you keep me ignorant of all pertaining to taking my position at home and this you still persist in doing, treating me worse than you would your customers and I insist on being treated by you as a sane man and brother, Robert

to 50.131

1901

Mr Robert Pulford

Admitted March 16<sup>th</sup> 1901

Height 5' 11" 1/2

March 16<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Robert Pulford arrived here at 2.30 today in the care of his two doctors. He was accused here on an order from the Madman in Lunacy and the authorities from Titchhurst and Titchhurst Committee of Mr. Robert Pulford.

Statement of Robert Pulford

Patent is 4348. Single merchant, Church of England, and this is his first attack, which has continued from September 1898 onwards. was placed under care at Newlands House and has remained there since today having been removed by his doctors.

His history of attack is that 10 days previous to Sep 3 1898 he became excited violent and noisy and was removed to Newlands House. He then was in a state of acute mania. Violent, refused food and suffered from insomnia. In Feb. 1899 he became depressed & deluded under various delusions would not converse or employ himself in any way. In April 1899 he became excited again & twice attacked the night watch struggling with him & throwing him down. He was then

1901  
March 16<sup>th</sup>  
Statement of  
particulars.

Very suspicious of everyone and heard voices soon after this he became destructive destroying by tearing up his night clothes - said he did so because they contained "old things" like fags. He remained in a melancholic depressed condition until November last when he began to improve. He would converse little more and was altogether inarticulate. He has continued to gradually improve up to this date but was always very suspicious & was continually asking was all right.

He is not now epileptic, suicidal, or delirious.

The cause of his attack is stated to be overwork & worry.

1901

Medical  
Certificate  
No. 1.

Date Sep 2 1898

Case No. 1. He is violent, abusive, & suspicious, utters cries at intervals. He thinks he is lost, & has committed some great crime or ruined himself & can't face his people again.

Case Comm. by his brother Frank Pufford of Burnwood, Radcliffe Rd. Croydon. He has threatened suicide, he calls out incoherent words "here fire", "Devil", "Satan". He walked about undressed.

Signed P. S. Duncan M.D.  
48 Park Lane Croydon.

Case No. 2. He was unable to understand observations addressed to him & to give coherent answers - ejaculating about meaningless phrases & uttering in a fitful & impulsive manner.

Medical  
Certificate  
No. 2.

Date Sep 2 1898

Case Comm. Frank Pufford brother of Burnwood Radcliffe Road informed me that Robert has been very much depressed for some time, wearing brown & black which does not suit & threatening to commit suicide.

Signed S. P. Smith M.D.  
The Priory Croydon.

1904

March 16<sup>th</sup>Mr. R. PulfordCondition on admission, Mental.

Mr. Pulford appears to be a man of nervous temperament, very self-conscious and suspicious. His mental balance is weak, his nervous system is in a state of high tension which he has to control with some evident effort. Judging from his mannerisms, somewhat evasive answers to questions, & exaggerated methods of expressing himself. He told me to-day that he was very happy here, that he felt like a boy coming home after his holidays, that this was the most beautiful place he had ever seen & that he was a most fortunate man to be here.

Condition on admission Physical

Mr. Pulford is a man of medium height, well developed though not very muscular. He has dark hair & beard, blue eyes, weak expression & pale complexion. He is free from marks or scars except one old cicatrix on end of left foot where in the vicinity a dull red congested area the size of a crown is present (this is evidently due to some old standing mischief). Also his left calf is two inches larger than his right & his left foot is larger than his right. His reflexes are good & his chest is normal.

Mr. R. Pulford

1904

March 16<sup>th</sup>

In examination of the head: No tremor could be detected over the apex but at the lower end of Sternum cephalic murmur is heard and the S. sound is accentuated.

BrainMarch 16<sup>th</sup>

Patrol arrived this afternoon and dined with his brother, then went for a walk in the grounds. In the evening he came to dinner in the dining room with the other gentlemen, talked pleasantly and appeared quite contented. After dinner he played a game of billiards and retired to bed at 10 o'clock. In course of conversation he said that of course he had nothing to talk with him, that he had only been a little while here just for change of air. He thought he might remain here a few weeks better go home again. He further stated he had



1901

March 16<sup>th</sup>

Not seen so happy as he was today for 2 1/2 yrs.  
 Not liked not: conversed, written a letter  
 or been out of door for 2 1/2 yrs. J.H.D.

March 17<sup>th</sup>

Patient slept well all night: expressed himself  
 highly pleased with his bedroom. Talked  
 this morning if he suffered from headache  
 she said no, but at times he had a  
 buzzing in his head which he would rather  
 not talk about at present. He has been  
 out for a walk today, takes an interest  
 in all that is going on here and has  
 taken his food well. Bowels open. J.H.D.

March 18<sup>th</sup>

Slept well again last night & appears very  
 cheerful & full of spirits today. In conversing  
 with him today he said that he felt certain  
 influences being exerted on him when at  
 Newlands House by means of electricity &  
 hot air which he thought caused his  
 feeling in the head of discomfort. J.H.D.

March 19<sup>th</sup>

Slept well again and says he feels better  
 every day here that the air is very  
 strong & that exactly what he wanted.  
 He is restless in his bed: seldom remains  
 in his room for more than half an hour  
 at a time usually walking about & talking to other  
 patients. J.H.D.

1901

March 20<sup>th</sup>

Slept well and is very cheerful this morning.  
 Told me that he still had a ringing in  
 his head which at times amounted to  
 distinct words, but what these words were  
 he would rather tell me later on as he  
 was not quite certain. J.H.D.

March 21<sup>st</sup>

Ref. sent to the Commission of Enquiry  
 Patient is self conscious & often questions about  
 himself his habits & things. He has the manner  
 of a person who is possessed of delusions & hallucinations  
 kept under temporary self control. Have every  
 reason to believe he is so affected but he has not  
 volunteered any direct information as he is at  
 present deriving benefit from the change here  
 than not shared him myself. He told the Danish  
 Medical Officer that influences had been brought to bear  
 on him by certain electricity & that he is in good condition  
 takes a bare murmur (Syringia) of the head. J.H.D.

March 22<sup>nd</sup>

Patient continues very cheerful & happy here has  
 not mentioned anything about the noise in his  
 head since last told but is very suspicious  
 in his manner. He is eating & sleeping well  
 states a great interest in everything, plays  
 Billiards each evening & takes an active part  
 in the weekly dances. J.H.D.

1901

## Mr. R. Pulford

April 4<sup>th</sup>

Patient continues very happy & cheerful here, says everything is excellent, enjoys the society of other gentlemen here, reads the papers, plays Billiards goes for walks daily and sleeps well. Says he still has a dull feeling in his head at times but does not describe the sensation further. *R.H.D.*

April 14<sup>th</sup>

Mr Pulford continues contented and expresses himself pleased with everything here. Sleeps and eats well, takes an interest in everything that goes on and has his "Pards" of the grounds. In walking has a habit of constantly turning round suddenly when no one is near him. Health good. *R.H.D.*

April 24<sup>th</sup>

Report sent to the Master in Lunacy.

He is weak minded - self-lonious, fidgety & fearful of all matters, large or small in relation to his own feelings. He has many needless explanation requests to give about trifles. He is easily irritated over small matters. At present he is under constant self-control, but there is grave reason to believe that he has hallucinations, taken on walking by himself he is seen to stop suddenly then come and his attention has been arrested by someone or something not seen by others. Probable condition good except that his circulatory system is weak here after his legs swell considerably. *R.H.D.*

## Mr. R. Pulford

1901

May 10<sup>th</sup>

Patient has been irritable and is <sup>more</sup> easily excited than he has been since admission during the last few days, and his general mental state is not so satisfactory, also his expression is altered & at times we see him muttering to himself although without any reason, also at meals he fills his pockets with food. His health is excellent. *R.H.D.*

June 5<sup>th</sup>

Mr Pulford appears contented as a rule and says that he is enjoying his stay here very much. At times he is rather restless and becomes irritable if not allowed to do exactly what he wishes. Has the same habit of putting food in his pockets at meals. *R.H.D.*

July 10<sup>th</sup>

Patient exhibits the same restless symptoms and his irritability continues especially over trifles. He plays Croquet daily, walks by himself on "Pards" and says he is comfortable. *R.H.D.*

August 25<sup>th</sup>

Mr Pulford continues happy and contented. Takes an interest in all games, reads a good deal & plays the Piano. In excellent health. *R.H.D.*

Sept 11<sup>th</sup>

Mr Pulford seems contented; he takes plenty of exercise, reads, & enters into all games that are going on; he sleeps well, & enjoys good health. *R.H.D.*

1901

Oct 12<sup>th</sup>

Patient appears quite contented, takes long walks by himself as he is now on "Pault", seldom will say anything about himself and becomes suspicious if one asks him. Never expresses a wish to go home and amuses himself with music, reading and billiards daily. Seen excellent health. J.P.H.

Nov 10<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Pulford remains in his usual contented state but is still suspicious when one is talking to him. He takes long walks, goes out twice a week with the Hounds & plays a good deal on the Piano. J.P.H.

Dec 3<sup>rd</sup>

Patient continues to go about on "Pault" takes long walks in the Country. He is still very suspicious & easily excitable & irritable. J.P.H.

1902.

Jan 3<sup>rd</sup>

Mr. Pulford is still strange in his habits & manner and when conversing he appears unable to grasp the subject or to finish his subject before running into another one. He is still always late for meals but has not been quite so untidy. J.P.H.

Feb 20<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Pulford remains in his usual contented state. He is very silent & moose at times, also irritable & suspicious. Dr. H. Kensington has informed him that he can go when he likes but always he foregoes to remain here & will let him know when he wishes to leave which will be sometime. J.P.H.

1902.

March 19<sup>th</sup>

A few days ago patient informed Dr. H. Kensington he wished to go away on a matter trial to his father's house. Saturday his brother came & he left this afternoon. Weight 11.3<sup>1/2</sup> J.P.H.

April 7<sup>th</sup>

Today Mr. Pulford returned here quietly with Mr. Sala & Mr. Venn. At first he refused to come with them. He was sent for a sequel. His brother who said he could not manage him at home. When he arrived here he was inclined to be excited. Voluble & restless and nervous, said of course he had no right to be brought back here as he was quite right. Took his dinner in the Dining Room as usual but was more silent. J.P.H.

April 8<sup>th</sup>

Had a good night. Patient does not look as well as he did when he left here and has lost flesh. He went out on "Pault" as usual today. Weight 11.0<sup>1/2</sup> J.P.H.

April 12<sup>th</sup>

He was very sullen and moose, will seldom speak to anyone & goes long walks by himself. J.P.H.

May 2<sup>nd</sup>

Patient is in the same sullen depressed state seldom speaks to anyone here but he fears outside complaints of his relations that Dr. Kensington has made. He still looks very troubled & takes no interest in things here which he did before he went away. J.P.H.

1902.

June 10<sup>th</sup> Patient still looks depressed and continues very little. When spoken to he is short & dull in his answers. He always lags for meals & is asked to be more punctual. secures it by making some unpleasant remark. He goes out for long walks in the country by himself. See his "Diary". In good bodily health. *H.H.*

July 20<sup>th</sup> Mr. Pufford seldom speaks to anyone here. Goes out daily for long walks but never says where he has been. Returns for meals usually late. *H.H.*

Aug. 20<sup>th</sup> Patient remains very sulky and moody. Says he will make his people say they are sorry before he is done with them for sending him to an asylum. Is in good health. *H.H.*

Sept. 5<sup>th</sup> Mr. Pufford continues much in the same mood as before. Seldom speaks to anyone here. He spends most of his day out by himself. Often seen helping the farmers about the district. Health good. *H.H.*

Oct 20<sup>th</sup> Patient remains away from here nearly all day and just comes in to meals (as a rule 15 minutes late). He is very quiet & seldom speaks at all. He plays the piano most evenings. Health good. *H.H.*

Nov 15<sup>th</sup> Mr. Pufford has lately seen both the Magistrates & Commissioner in Lunacy. He had long interviews with them but did not seem to converse with

1902.

Nov 15<sup>th</sup>

body of his family. A day or two ago I met him in the passage & after a casual remark on his part he began to argue in the same way, saying I had never paid him any attention to his case, that there was no reason for his having to come back here etc., all this was said in a very excited way. I told him that I did not want to keep him here & would be quite ready to send him away or recommend his being sent away on his promising to fulfill certain conditions. I was proceeding to explain these conditions at his own request but before I had got out these words he broke in with a torrent of argument. He began again to explain when the same interruption took place & occurred even a third time. I then pointed out to him putting aside ordinary courtesy his refusal to do what must be essential to that which he desired (his liberty) argued very badly for his sanity. In spite of this he continued talking and deluging me with his opinions. He is in my opinion absolutely inflexible on the question of his liberty, but he respects his "Dad" except in the matter of punishment & so far seems to justly desire a large amount of liberty which he enjoys. *H. H. Murray*

1903.

Jan 24<sup>th</sup>

Today I informed patient of his mother's death & expressed Dr. H. Newington's condolence which he said he did not want. He talked for 1/2 straight away about his case, saying he was not mad, that Dr. N. was only keeping him here from a necessary point of view as he or any other doctor could find nothing wrong with his brain. I told him that what he stated was not the case as Dr. N. had informed him he could go elsewhere if he worked at any time. His feet seemed to swell. He said, "Do you think I am such a fool to leave the best hospital in England when I have always been treated as a gentleman for any other place?" I also pointed out that under certain conditions he would be allowed to return to his friends but he said he would listen to no conditions from anyone - I then told him how unreasonable he was & that was fairly the cause of his being detained here, that he did not like and said, "Oh you are just like the rest of the fools, Court Magistrates and Doctors who listen and listen and make nothing out of it & I am boring." Several times during this interview he talked of self control, getting very excited & it is evident that his self control is not so good as it was on admission - He goes out by himself for long walks daily - R.H.D.

1903

March 20<sup>th</sup>

Today Dr. H. Newington saw patient & told him he should withdraw his parole on account of his having sent offensive Telegrams to his relatives, also for having so constantly encroached on his Parole in coming in late for meals. Dr. patient was rather angry with Dr. N. about it. Patient remained indoors all day & tried to get several attendants to take letters for him to the post. I saw patient in his room for about an hour. He was very bitter against Dr. N. whom he accused of being unkind & not honest in his case - that he had never given his parole but was a lie to say he had broken it (this is not the case). At the end of interview he told me several people he had written to & the letters he had sent to Dr. N. about it, but asked me not to tell Dr. N. which I said I could not promise not to do. At this he was annoyed & said well I could make complaints about you or anyone else if I liked, which evidently was meant as a threat because he would not do as he wished - Several times during this interview he drifted from one subject to another without reason. R.H.D.

March 26<sup>th</sup> Made good night - Dr. called Moore today. Dr. N. saw him and gave him his liberty again by himself in the grounds. R.H.D.

1903

- April 12<sup>th</sup> Patient has now been given his Bible sub-committee grounds by Dr. H. Newington - J.P.H.
- May 20<sup>th</sup> Patient spends most of his time writing and walking about the County visiting people. He is constantly late for meals and when asked to come in at the proper time usually gets excited & abusive. Talks only little to anyone else. Goes to bed usually after midnight. J.P.H.
- June 24<sup>th</sup> Patient still keeps late for meals and seems being asked to come in time, also as complaints have been received about patient visiting people who do not want him. He has been considerably excited lately by Dr. H. Newington - is very sullen & morose in his manner as quite as unreasonable as ever - J.P.H.
- Aug<sup>st</sup> 10<sup>th</sup> His manner remains much the same and he exhibits the same morose sullen mental state - He is still unreasonable & is scarcely answer when spoken to. Continues to take long walks alone - Health good. J.P.H.
- Oct 10<sup>th</sup> Patient continues to keep himself to himself and of his own volition to converse he is very slow with his answers & by his manner indicates he does not want to converse with me. He takes long walks by himself as usual & does a good deal of writing - J.P.H.

1904

- Jan. 19<sup>th</sup> Remains sullen, morose & unsociable - easily upset - always late for meals. J.B.H.
- March 24 There is no change to note - goes for very long walks alone. J.B.H.
- June 27<sup>th</sup> Is as usual, but has made himself pleasant to me - has been seen recently by the Commissioners & had Chancellors visit. J.B.H.
- Aug 23<sup>rd</sup> Remains the same, is out of doors all day - quite from early morning. J.B.H.
- Oct. 16<sup>th</sup> Was seen on the 10<sup>th</sup> inst by Sir James Crofton Browne. J.B.H.
- Dec. 24<sup>th</sup> Mr. Pulford, is much as usual - he is very argumentative - but cannot keep to the point & he gets very excited & almost incoherent. He is in good health & goes about the country as he likes. J.B.H.
- 1905
- March 31<sup>st</sup> Is just as above. Incoherent & argumentative. Walks on all day long. W.S.
- June 15<sup>th</sup> Is sullen and morose. Is excitable at times. Goes out most of the day by himself. Health good. J.P.H.
- Sept. 23<sup>rd</sup> Will talk at great length on the subject of his detention here: he will become nervous and excited and it is then impossible to understand him. Goes out a good deal by himself. Health good.

Mr. R. Pulford.

1906

Jan. 2<sup>nd</sup>

So very argumentative - much of his argument consisting of abuse of those who do not hold the same views as himself. When discussing a subject with any earnestness he will become so excited that he is unable to express himself coherently. He goes out a great deal alone, and is frequently late for meals, so much so, that it appears to be done out of contrariness, as he has been spoken to on the subject of his unpunctuality. Health good. *SH*

March 26<sup>th</sup>

He shows no mental alteration. He continues to be argumentative and abusive to and of those who do not hold the same views as he does. He is foolishly gaudiose in the expression of his opinions upon matters of public interest, his method of expression being on the type of Caesar has spoken let there be

Mr. R. Pulford.

1906

March 26<sup>th</sup>

no further discussion.  
Health good. *SH*

Report and  
Certificate.

April 23<sup>rd</sup>

1. He is becoming more demented. He is as combative and spirit as ever, but evidently can not sustain any argument for more than a sentence, after which he becomes hopelessly lost. He is quite reckless in what he says to people about themselves and cannot see that he is adopting the worst means of convincing one of his fitness for discharge.  
2. His bodily health and condition are both good, and I do hereby certify that the said Robert Pulford is still of unsound mind etc.  
5. H. H. Newington.

Oct. 13<sup>th</sup>

Remains in much the same mental condition reported above. *SH*

1907

Jan. 15<sup>th</sup>

There is not much change to note in his condition. He talks at much length and still very much mixed up in his ideas and

1907

Mr. R. Dulfard.

Jan: 15<sup>th</sup>

from his statements it becomes quite impossible to find out what conclusion his argument is trying to arrive at.

Is somewhat abusive if you are not convinced by his argument. He has ideas of "persecution" in regard to himself, as coming from the members of his family.

Health Good.

M.H.

April 6<sup>th</sup>

There is no change to note in his condition, he remains in much the same state as is reported above.

Health Good.

M.H.

July 8<sup>th</sup>

There is no improvement to note in his condition. He soon becomes confused in conversation and his attempts to arrive at a logical ~~and~~ conclusion end in hopeless failure.

Sept. 14<sup>th</sup>

Was to-day discharged, relieved.

Miss Crosswell - Case from Feb. 1907. 268

Aug. 10. There is no change. Dressed in the patient's mental condition: she is still very irritable at times and moans for hours at a time. She sleeps well at a time and is taking her food well. So in very fair bodily health. M.H.

Sept. 27. Her general health has failed of late and she has not slept so well on several nights lately. Today she vomited her breakfast. Her pulse is 76 and very compressible. She makes a great noise every evening crying out for a long time for no particular reason. C.H.P.B.

Oct. 10. Yesterday she became faint after an action of the bowels but soon recovered. She is extremely irritable and her general health is weaker. M.H.

Dec. 27. Her condition continues much as usual. She has had an irritating eruption about the neck etc. but it is not much better. She makes a great noise sometimes for hours at a time bearing & crying out without obvious reason. C.H.P.B.

Jan. 7<sup>th</sup> She had an attack of faintness at 4 p.m. when stimulant draught was given, which however she vomited. Candy was also given and 10.30 she was as usual. C.H.P.B.

8<sup>th</sup> Some loosening of bowels for which she had 2 doses of fruit, Creosol Co. to prevent fainting attacks. C.H.P.B.



1909

Jan 9<sup>th</sup> The diarrhea has ceased and she has had no more fainting attacks. C. W. J. B.

• 11<sup>th</sup> The eruption has subsided & my. bellad. has been ordered for it: general condition is some-  
C. W. J. B.

Feb. 5<sup>th</sup> Has been troubled with diarrhea, for which chalk mixture has been ordered: today she had an attack of faintness which was rather more severe than usual but she soon recovered again. C. W. J. B.

• 6<sup>th</sup> The diarrhea continues, bowels moved six times since 10/10/09.

• 7<sup>th</sup> She has diarrhea though it is not so bad as it was: was given today Dr. Squire's & Dr. Hunt's. Col. 3i. 6m. hoi: pulse good: she has remained in bed for the last three days. C. W. J. B.

• 11<sup>th</sup> The diarrhea is still troublesome: she takes an occasional dose of the chalk mixture & today was ordered Pot. Bicarb. hyp. Carb. ℥ss of E. L. R. L. Co. n. 28. L. Lavant G. 3j. Sp. Chlor. n. 3. 4j. 28 3i. 6m. C. W. J. B.

• 12<sup>th</sup> Diarrhea less, mucous pale & chalky colored: pulse fair & color has improved: very noisy at times: is taking milk, arrow-root bread. C. W. J. B.

17<sup>th</sup> Improving: the diarrhea has ceased. C. W. J. B.

25<sup>th</sup> The patient is now in her usual condition: the bowels are regular, tongue clean, appetite good: very noisy at times. C. W. J. B.

1909

March 4<sup>th</sup> The patient had a bad night, no sleep, and arising from 11 p.m. - 6 a.m. The bowels did not act yesterday though she had some sulphate of iron in the morning: the dose was repeated this morning she was sleeping in her chair at 11.30. C. W. J. B.

• 11<sup>th</sup> Is getting on better now: the bowels act more regularly, she takes her food well: is very noisy for hours together. C. W. J. B.

May 25<sup>th</sup> She has been feeling on fairly comfortably since the last visit: she usually sleeps well & takes her food well. C. W. J. B.

June 15<sup>th</sup> She is at present doing well: occasionally she is very noisy when a bad night but some little the worse for it next day: a few days ago she had a significant attack during an action of the bowels & a stimulant was given & she soon recovered: she is now taking n. 2 of Dr. Ziegler with each dose of her aperient (Pod. Sulph. 3ss.) C. W. J. B.

July 25<sup>th</sup> Miss Crosswell has been for several days now taking her food n. 2. She was extremely noisy, waking one night & day & sleeping very little since commencing the aperient she has been quieter. C. W. J. B.

Aug 25<sup>th</sup> Today patient was seized with an

Miss Creswell

Epileptiform convulsion which lasted but a short time. Patient was unconscious a few minutes but rapidly recovered and was quite herself again in an hour.

C.S.

Aug 27<sup>th</sup> Patient pronounced her words much more distinctly and takes her sweets since the fit. She has slept well. She does not make the "Crowing noise" so frequently now.

C.S.

Sept. 4 Has not been sleeping well, but there is an improvement for last two nights.

D.E.

Nov. 2 Patient was kept in bed to-day as she appeared to be suffering from the effects of a cold. Temp. this morning 99.47.

D.E.

Nov. 3 Patient's temp. went up last night to 101° F. but this morning is down to 99°.

Nov. 10 Patient has now almost recovered from the effects of her cold and is getting on comfortably.

D.E.

22 Decr Patient is often very noisy is getting hysterical in x tds.

D.E.

1910

6<sup>th</sup> March.

The patient's condition remains unchanged, she appears bright & cheerful. Physically she is fit, apart from her paralysis.

To 48. 282.

M.P.H.

Mr. Charles Stewart Hardy

admitted March 20<sup>th</sup> 1901.

Weight

March 20<sup>th</sup>

Mr C. S. Hardy arrived here at 4.30 to-day with two attendants and Mr. Jordan (chief attendant) who assisted in his removal from Chatham Castle. He was received here on an urgency order.

Statement of Particulars.

Mr Hardy is 59 yrs of age, married, Gentleman, Church of England and is suffering from his first attack of insanity.

His attack is of one week's duration following influenza & pneumonia.

He is stated to have no family history of insanity, not Epileptic, but dangerous to others.

Medical  
Certificate  
dated

March 26<sup>th</sup> 1904.

Facts indicating insanity. He was excited pacing up & down the room talking incoherently & rapidly, then suddenly he would go into fits, head tremulous spine fast, breath foul. Tells me he got into trouble with one of his female nurses (whom I know) that he intends to shoot his last male attendant if he comes into his bedroom again at night. Inquires he is not in his own house about his family is plotting against him, and that there are only two men on his estate that he can trust. Sudden violent in his movements. Glanced down violently in my face.

Facts Com'd by others. Miss Kild Hardy his eldest daughter of Cheltenham tells me he has been reading numerous telegrams and letters to various stockholders & others constantly, the day ago, expecting immediate answers. That he is constantly walking about and would not sleep, refuses food at times and sleeps but little at night.

Reason  
for no  
urgency  
order.

That he is quite unmanageable at home his destroying the rest of the mind of his wife & daughter who do not continue on the other hand to his recovery. He wants to see made in his own house to receive all restraint.

1904  
March 26<sup>th</sup>

Condition on admission Mental.

Mr Hardy is suffering from Mania, restless excited & noisy, cries & laughs unmeaningly, wanders about aimlessly, has sudden outbreaks of shouting this conversation is incoherent mostly accompanied by delusions of grandeur & exaggeration. Also has delusions of persecution. Says he has never had a chance frequently, that people are in his room when there are not, thinks a plot is being hatched against him, and altogether his intellect is in a most confused and unbalanced state.

Condition of admission Physical.

He is adult man with grey hair, blue eyes & pale complexion. His heart sounds are regular and normal with the exception that they are not quite as clear as normal owing to excessive thickness of the Pleura especially on the left side. His heart sounds are normal at the apex but over the aortic cartilage a murmur is present with each sound.

1901

March 30<sup>th</sup>

M. C. S. Hardy

Patient looks unusually fine from the time he arrived here till bedtime, he exhibited great anxiety one minute & relaxed into crying the next, could not remain in one position for more than a few minutes, was inclined to be variable & violent, said that he was gifted with great strength, that he never felt better in his life, that he had never had a chance of explaining the charge against him, that he did not know what the charges were, but that a great plot was being hatched, that he knew who was at the head of it & ought to be shot the man. He has taken his food well & retired to bed at 10.30 pm. J.H.H.

March 31<sup>st</sup>

M. Hardy had a restless night about 3 hours broken sleep & was shouting a good deal. This morning he is in the same emotional excited state, walking about his room all day, the furniture every few minutes, writing rubbish on paper and reading them out once, talking in the same incoherent way to anyone he sees in the same rambling way. Says that he has got a plot on that it is working splendidly & will all get a great surprise. He has taken his food well today & had one hour sleep this afternoon. J.H.H.

M. C. S. Hardy

1901

April 1<sup>st</sup>

M. Hardy had a good night: having slept 8 hours. This morning he is not quite so excited and emotional but still talks incessantly and incoherently. Has been for a week this morning and also this afternoon and is now rather quiet. This evening he was more restless, became very excited about his plot, has been inclined to be violent & has attempted to throw things at him. His ideas are very exaggerated & he says he can show me the way to make millions of money. Has taken his food well today. J.H.H.

April 2<sup>nd</sup>

Had a very restless night & today had 4 hours broken sleep. This morning he continues to talk incessantly in the same incoherent way. Has been out for a walk in the grounds & has taken his food well. His delusions re a plot is very marked. He refers to it continually. His delusions acted this morning. J.H.H.

April 3<sup>rd</sup>

M. Hardy had a restless night & today has been more noisy and excited than usual. He has rambled from one subject to another incoherently all day & has very exaggerated ideas. Has been out for a walk today. He has taken his food well. Had 4 hours sleep this evening. J.H.H.

1901

April 4<sup>th</sup>M. C. S. Hardy

Today Despatch order, Station and Medical Certificates arrived and came into force.

Medical  
Certificates  
No. 1.

Tests indicating insanity, He is restless, irritable & talking incessantly. Strictly he saw me he said "Well to tell you I see him & will tell him" He spoke very irritably & frequently to his wife & daughter at his daughter's about that foreign telegram. He was very changeable telling me at great length about a friend's letter & afterwards saying he meant nothing. He said he was perfectly well yesterday but had been thrown back by an infection for sleeplessness at which he had lock jaw in the night.

Tests communicated by others, His wife Mrs. Harry Hardy of the same address says that he talks incessantly that he is constantly writing letters & telegrams which they cannot read, that he is rambling in his conversation & incoherently. Although he has just recovered from Pneumonia he would remain out all yesterday in the cold wind & had very little food. He is very irritable if an answer is not given immediately to the other daughters are worn out with his excitement.

Signed R. Percy Smith

36 Queen Anne Street W.

1901

April 4<sup>th</sup>

Medical  
Certificates  
No. 2.

M. C. S. Hardy

Tests indicating insanity, He talks incessantly & incoherently gets violently angry if interrupted, says he has a vision from Heaven & says he has been greatly changed in consequence. He talks about the laws for various members of his family & says that everyone is plotting against him.

Tests communicated by others, Mrs. Harry Hardy of the same address tells me that he is under the impression that he has recently become possessed of a large fortune & that she may spend whatever she likes & that he has been writing cheques letters & C<sup>t</sup> under this delusion.

Signed E. J. Hawkes

4 Westcliffe Rd. Ramsgate.

April 4<sup>th</sup>

Report sent to the Commission in Lunacy, He is restless, irritable & incoherently in his conversation. He is restless & always on the move. He is sporadic in his actions & talks incoherently in temper. He has excited ideas. He had a sharp attack of influenza and Pneumonia some few weeks ago which has left his left lung somewhat weak & there is reason to believe that the aortic valves are imperfect. He has been in the latter stages of the disease but is in good health & condition.

Signed

1904

April 3<sup>rd</sup>

Is remaining in bed today as his hemorrhoids give him a good deal of pain. Last night patient had a restless night: was talking about his phobias method of making money in a very exaggerated way. Also he says he saw you do things that he never could do so long before and that his brain is twice as good as ever it was. He is taking his food well. Has a glass of stimulants water each morning & afternoon. Had his blood ~~let~~ <sup>let</sup> ~~at night~~ <sup>at night</sup> ~~at night~~.

April 6<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Hardy had an excellent night, of deep sleep and is less excitable and restless this morning. Also he has been conversing quite coherently for a short time this afternoon. He now says he is just beginning to know what has been the matter with him, that everything since he has been ill has been the opposite to what it should have been, that when he shouted he thought he was whispering when he was laughing he thought he was crying, that in fact everything was exactly opposite to what he thought. He is remaining quietly in bed today & his hemorrhoids are rather better. Is having the Galles' oil, his afternoon supples and his bowels act each morning. *L.A.S.*

1904

April 4<sup>th</sup>

Patient had a good night and is much better mentally today, in fact he has been conversing quite rationally with the exception that he is rather nervous and that he is not quite clear if a plot has been perpetrated by someone against him. He has been in his sitting-room today reading a letter. Had his afternoon supples and his bowels have acted. *L.A.S.*

April 8<sup>th</sup>

He slept from 10 pm to 12:30 at which time he sent for me. When I visited him he was excited & he said "told me if my children are all right as I have heard them crying outside". Told him they were all right & that he must have been dreaming. He appeared satisfied and went to sleep till 5:30 am when he sent for me again & was in great mental distress as he told me "his wife must be here as he heard her scream" after this he was restless till this morning. Today he has slept and been rational in his conversation but this evening asked me if he should hear his children's voices at night and if they were coming to see him in the night. He has taken his food well & slept during the day. Also has been reading a little. *L.A.S.*

1901

Mr. C. S. HardyApril 9<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Hardy slept well all night and this morning is better mentally and quite rational in his conversation and manner. He been out for a walk and is taking his food well. *L.H.D.*

April 10<sup>th</sup>

Slept well again last night and is going on very well mentally. He is of some very nervous and becomes emotional at times when conversing and says his brain feels alright but he is a little shaky in himself. *L.H.D.*

April 11<sup>th</sup>

Slept well again last night and has not been so nervous and emotional today. Appears now quite free from any delusions. Herewith for a walk again today. Have given him <sup>good</sup> 1/2 dr. Kamabai which has done his <sup>good</sup> business. *L.H.D.*

April 12<sup>th</sup>

Had another good night and continues to improve mentally each day. Also his health is better and he is gaining strength. Goes for a walk daily & drives in the hall chair. *L.H.D.*

April 13<sup>th</sup>

Slept well last night and this morning says he feels much better and quite clear mentally. Went for a walk this morning and this evening played me a game of "Piquet". *L.H.D.*

April 14<sup>th</sup>

Slept well last night and his mental and physical condition continues to improve. *L.H.D.*

Mr. C. S. HardyApril 16<sup>th</sup>

Continues to improve mentally and he is gaining weight. Goes out for walks daily. Sleeps well. Converses quite rationally and plays "Piquet" each evening with me. *L.H.D.*

April 20<sup>th</sup>

His mental improvement continues, talks and acts in a perfectly rational way but is not able to tell me the converse as much without feeling tired and before he came here. His health is now good. *L.H.D.*

April 26<sup>th</sup>

Continues very well mentally and his health is good. Was given his Parole by Dr. King today and has been out to lunch by himself with some friends in the village. *L.H.D.*

April 30<sup>th</sup>

Continues to improve well mentally and was today

Discharged Recovered.

1904.  
Nov. 1<sup>st</sup> Mr. Brunner is still very uncertain in his behaviour - & very incoherent in his talk - tho' there <sup>are</sup> at times indications of great mental improvement - some days more than others. A few days ago he was very wild for a short time - kicking the furniture over - & striking out at the attendants. He says that the attendants make murderous assaults upon him - & that they have confessed that they are paid to do so. J.B.W.
- Nov. 7<sup>th</sup> Is going on fairly well - tho' uncertain from one day to another. To-day he is merry & amiable, but very rambling & incoherent. J.B.W.
- Nov. 14<sup>th</sup> Does not make much progress - but is slightly better, of anything. J.B.W.
- Nov. 21<sup>st</sup> Was this morning very wild & brawling & using very strong epithets & bad language. Is also destructive in his room, having broken down his sofa - & made a big hole in the wall. Is thought to masturbate. J.B.W.
- Nov. 24<sup>th</sup> On the 22<sup>nd</sup> Mr. Brunner was found to have a right "haematoma auris" & this morning he is found to have one on the left side. There has been no struggling. J.B.W.

1904.  
Nov. 28<sup>th</sup> Not much change to note, is very variable & takes sudden likes & dislikes - which may last for some days. The haematomata are well marked, especially the right. J.B.W.
- Dec. 5<sup>th</sup> Is about the same, has got a scratch on his forehead, caused by throwing his slippers about, the ears are very swollen. J.B.W.
- Dec. 12<sup>th</sup> Does not make any definite improvement - tries very hard at times to express his thoughts coherently - but cannot do so. Is having 20 grs Opium each night just now. The haematomata are still very pronounced. J.B.W.
- Dec. 19<sup>th</sup> Mr. Brunner is about the same - the right ear is now better - but the left is very swollen - more so than it has ever been. J.B.W.
- 1905  
Jan 14<sup>th</sup> Still very restless & excitable. Very rambling & incoherent. Does not sleep at all well generally from 2- to 5 hours even with 1 dram of Valerian & 5 grs of Opium. J.B.W.
- Feb 8<sup>th</sup> Yesterday after a good night's sleep Mr. Brunner was more quiet & seemed more rational than he has been for a long time but last night he had his usual bad night & to-day is talking all about his delusions of his attendants being a woman - see story & a journal about Dr. The Ripper & his own relationship to the King. W.S.S.



1905

Mr Edward Arkwright Brewster

Nov 21<sup>st</sup>

Is not improved at all, but varies from day to day. At times is very noisy & abusive & tells me to "go to Hell" at other he is rambling & incoherent & full of his delusions of plots to murder him which his attendants have just made up to. He goes this far a week when he is quite noisy enough. He usually sleeps about 5 1/2 hours & does not usually has a good quiet night or a very noisy one with no sleep at all. He always has 20 gr of Zincol & 8 gr of Veronal. Bodily state is good & he eats well. W.S.S.

May 8<sup>th</sup> Always appears as if he had something of great importance to say to me, he gets up from his chair and follows me to the door, but this ends only in incoherent mutterings. He is at times restless and noisy at night. Has a Veronal powder at night. Health good. W.S.S.

June 13<sup>th</sup> Is in a state of acute mania - rambling and foolish in his talk, restless, excited at times and destructive. Sleeps badly and has a sedative powder for this. Is taken out for walks regularly and takes his food well. Health good. W.S.S.

July 3<sup>rd</sup> Remains in the same excited condition. Rambling and incoherent in his talk, restless and destructive. Got a "black eye" yesterday by knocking himself against

1905.

Mr S. A. Brewster

the window frame.

July 4<sup>th</sup> Has an herpetic eruption about the chest and sides. Starch and boracic powder is being applied. W.S.S.

Sept. 23<sup>rd</sup> Is rambling foolish and disconnected in his talk. Is at times noisy, abusive and obscene. Has ideas of persecution from those about him for which there is no foundation. Is a bad sleeper and has Veronal gr XX at night. Takes his food well and goes out. Is in the same condition reported in his last note. Has a Veronal gr XX powder at night. W.S.S.

Nov. 15<sup>th</sup>

1906

Jan. 2<sup>nd</sup>

His mental condition shows no improvement. He is rambling and foolish and obscene in his talk. Has marked ideas of persecution - he will tell you that his attendants have mal-treated him in a shocking manner. He collects rubbish in the form of old and torn news.

1906

Mr. E. A. Brusser.

Jan: 24<sup>th</sup>

Wakers and is angry when these are taken away. He masturbates.

Health good.

S.A.H.

March 26<sup>th</sup>

He continues to be rambling foolish and at times obscene in his talk. He is untidy and collects rubbish. He sleeps badly and has Veronal Rx at night.

Health good.

S.A.H.

Report and  
Certificate  
April 7<sup>th</sup>

1. Has been undergoing a long and severe recurrence of mania - and is now showing signs of some amelioration. He is threatening and savage in his language, destructive and dirty in his habits - and hallucinations have been very troubling to him.

2. Bodily condition good - health has improved, and I do hereby certify that the said Edward Arkwright Brusser is a proper person to be detained under care and treatment.

S. A. H. Hewington.

1906

Mr. E. A. Brusser.

Oct: 12<sup>th</sup>

There is no improvement in his condition. He is rambling, obscene and foolish in his talk. Restless and untidy in his dress. He sleeps badly and has Veronal Rx at night.

His health is good.

S.A.H.

1907

Jan. 16<sup>th</sup>

Is rambling and obscene in his talking. Dirty and untidy in appearance, destructive and restless.

Health good.

S.A.H.

April 6<sup>th</sup>

There is no improvement he still untidy and dirty, restless and destructive, wandering and obscene in his talk.

Health good.

S.A.H.

July 8<sup>th</sup>

There is no improvement to note. He is still untidy, destructive at times noisy, abusive, obscene and in a feeble way, violent.

He masturbates and requires a good deal of attention.

S.A.H.

1907

Dr L. A. Bremer.

Oct. 29<sup>th</sup>

There is no improvement. He is still  
lucid, talkative, dirty, obscene,  
abusive and at times destructive.  
Has marked ideas of persecution  
which are quite unfounded.  
Health fair, good. *W.A.*

Dec. 31<sup>st</sup>

Has been very much better for some  
time: is quite rational, and has ex-  
pressed regret for his behaviour: sleep  
well: health good. *C.W.J.B.*

1908

Feb. 16. He is at present quiet, rational, and well behaved  
generally. Takes a great interest in music and billiards.  
With the exception of a slight chronic pharyngitis he is in  
very fair bodily health. *W.A.*

" 22. For the last two days he has not been so well and complains  
of feeling "sleazy" and seems to feel anxious about himself,  
saying he is not sleeping so well. He becomes absent-minded,  
impatient, and lost over billiards. He has a slight hysterical  
tongue: has been given Calumel for  $\frac{1}{4}$  and to have Veronal  $\frac{1}{2}$  at  
night. *W.A.*

" 23. Has had a good night: the Calumel has acted well, and he  
looks, and expresses himself, much better. *W.A.*

Mar. 5. He has not been so well again for the last few days: is  
rather restless, and ventilating in manner. He says that  
to Case Book XLVI - fol. 40

1901

April 27.

Patient arrived here at 3.30 today in charge  
of his friends and two Policemen.

Statement of  
Particulars.

Patient is 51 $\frac{1}{2}$ . Married, Clerk in Italy order.  
This is not patient's 1<sup>st</sup> attack as in June  
last he became depressed and sleepless but  
after a holiday recovered. He has for several  
years been Vicar of Chitese having a population  
of 4000 people and as he had no Curate the  
work had been too much for him and is  
the cause of his misadventure. His next attack was  
the day after the Memorial service on the death  
of <sup>the</sup> "The Princess the Queen" and his Bishop gave  
him twelve months leave. He then went to live  
at Sandgate where he improved but 10 days  
ago he relapsed and whilst going by train  
to Folkestone last Saturday gave his wife  
the slip at Sandgate and wandered about  
there but he was taken up by the Police  
but the Police Surgeon would not certify him.  
He then walked to Lambeth where he was  
taken up by the Police for wandering  
aimlessly about Catford and brought  
home. His father was an Epileptic

admitted April 27 1901

W.A.

291 1901

Rev. H. F. Ballhouse

Statement of  
Patient's

but otherwise he has no family history of insanity. He is stated not to be an Epileptic uncertain as regards suicide and possibly dangerous.

Medical  
Certificate

Dated April 22<sup>nd</sup>  
1901.

Sadi Chauvet. Was very available said his name was "Jumett" and wanted to know who his "mum" and if she was a Boyer. Tells me he is a "pedla".

Sadi Commis the Superintendent (Bark) tells me he said he was "a pedla" because he was poor. Since April 20<sup>th</sup> kept writing letters about organs from different farms in London. Yesterday April 21<sup>st</sup> had fits of violence. Signed Arthur D. P. Shaw  
Hosp. St. Charles. Kead.

Rev. H. F. Ballhouse

292

1901

Medical

Certificate

Dated April 22<sup>nd</sup>  
1901.

Sadi observed great restlessness, seeing down movement doing sums on slips of paper without any object. Says minute shifting from place to place in room. Mistakes time of day thinks at night this is an Eclipse. Saw up agreement to pay away sums of money without reason. At times demands numbers of eggs before he will do what is required of him. Wishes to start at once for various journeys to Paris - the woman will give him money for any fare or sign an agreement to do so. Thinks that his wife has bribed the doctor. Imagines the doctor makes him do things. Thinks he is a pedlar & no longer in any order. Sadi Commis by letter. Supt. St. Charles Police Station found wandering about in the neighbourhood of "Keadlum". Could not explain anything where he came from or what he was going to do. Very violent at times assaulting Superintendent & Constables refuses to take his food unless numbers of eggs are brought to him - said to give them sums of money. Spent last night continually singing. Signed H. Shaw M. Brit.  
St. Charles. Kead.

1901

April 22

Res. H. L. Bellhouse

## Condition on admission. Mental.

In admission patient was seen to be suffering from mania, excited, restless, and noisy.

He talks incessantly which conversation is quite incoherent as he rambles from one subject to another without thinking what he is saying in the least. He thinks he is going to be expelled as it is a most money making business that has fallen in Pore-agai, that he has no right to be kept a prisoner here and has several times threatened his attendants that he will strike them but up to the present has only been resistive a little.

## Condition on admission Physical.

Patient is seen to be a short man, rather thin, flushed about the face due to excitement with fair hair, blue eyes, and wild expression. Breath sounds normal. Heart sounds not quite normal as his second aortic sound is accentuated after exertion. Pulse full & bounding, and his general physical condition is only fair. His left ear is inflamed due to three abscesses. His right & left upper arms are bound over the knees with being evidently held. Has right inguinal hernia and loose teeth.

1901

April 22

Res. H. L. Bellhouse

This afternoon patient continues talking incessantly writing rubbish on slips of paper, and wandering about quite aimlessly. He knows he is in an asylum & says that he has no right to be here and threatens to take the law etc.

He took his tea at 4:30, made an excellent dinner at 4 o'clock. Had a warm bath at 9:30 when he retired to bed. Had Pilsener beer at 10 o'clock. Bowels open. *H.H.H.*

April 23

Patient had only three hours broken sleep, and talked most of the night. Today his mental excitement is not quite so marked this morning, but he continues to write & talk incessantly in a rambling incoherent way. Has remained in bed, taken his food well, and his bowels has acted well. Have given him P. Pot Bromid  $\frac{1}{2}$  T. *H.H.H.* Has been more vindictive in character this evening and thinks he is going to do exactly as he likes here & has threatened violence but has not done anything. *H.H.H.*

April 24

Had a very restless night only  $\frac{1}{2}$  hour sleep in and out of bed most of the night. This morning he is very restless and excited, demanding to go and see his wife.

1901  
April 24<sup>th</sup>

wants his Solicitors to take him away, says he will be free at any cost. threatened to threaten if he would not let him go to his wife and quipped out of bed when I was talking to him and struck at me with his fist calling me names and was very abusive. also told that that he might kill his accountant & jump out of the window. Has eaten his food very well today but has had no sleep. J.H.B.

April 25<sup>th</sup>

Patient was restless at times but had four hours sleep. Had Pilsener of 100 last night. This morning he is not quite so excitable and restless but still talks incessantly in an incoherent exaggerated manner. His conversation is at times very disgusting especially about the daily habits of men & women which he appears to enjoy talking about. He is eating very well and his bowels are acting. Talking bromid. J.H.B.

April 26<sup>th</sup>

Had a restless night. Today is rather more excitable and restless still keeps on writing & talking incessantly in a rambling way and has been destructive in his habits. Detaching P Potbroad 4<sup>th</sup> hour as Pilsener had night. Warbshaw on account of instability of order

Discharged not-improved.

Rev. Hubert Lafone Bellhouse

aged 51 years.

1901

April 26<sup>th</sup>

admitted April 26<sup>th</sup> 1901.

April 26<sup>th</sup>

Patient was today discharged not-improved and again admitted on account of

being signed by J. F. Johnson direct to Miss Betty Fraser Lowfield, Calverley, Leeds. I wish you to be his husband, & that I think you will be a very happy pair.

April 27<sup>th</sup>

My commission is 1% of the Lover's estimate of his wife's value on the day she consents to be his. H. L. Bellhouse Certified Public Valuer April 28/1900.

invaluable and says he will not remain in a Prison any longer and intends to get out of the window detaching P Potbroad 4<sup>th</sup> daily and Pilsener of 100 each night. His bowels are acting well and he is taking large quantity of nourishment. J.H.B.

1901

April 24<sup>th</sup>

wants his Solicitors to take him away, says he will be free at any rate, & that he will go if he would not let him go to his wife and children out of bed when I was talking to him and struck at me with his fist calling me names and was very abusive. Also told me that he might kill his attendant & jump out of the window. Has eaten his food very well today but has had no sleep. J.H.H.

April 25<sup>th</sup>

Patient was restless at times but had four hours sleep. Had Pilsbush of 777 last night. This morning he is not quite so excitable and restless but still talks incessantly in an incoherent & exaggerated manner. His conversation is at times very disgusting especially about the daily habits of men & women which he appears to enjoy talking about. He is eating very well and his bowels are acting. Talking bromid. J.H.H.

April 26<sup>th</sup>

Had a restless night: today is rather more excitable and restless. Still keeps on writing & talking incessantly in a similar way and has been destructive in his words. Detaching P. Pothman of 777 from his Pilsbush last night. Works today on account of invalidity of order.

Discharged not-improved.

1901

Rev. Hubert Lafone Bellhouse.

aged 51 years.

April 26<sup>th</sup>admitted April 26<sup>th</sup> 1901.April 26<sup>th</sup>

Patient was today discharged not-improved and again admitted on account of invalidity of reception order not being signed by the Petitioner, so the Commission ordered a new Petition & reception order to be made but the Medical Certificate to hold good.

April 27<sup>th</sup>

Had a restless night but some sleep but today has been rather better sleeping for a short time at intervals, not quite so wild and excitable although talking a great deal and writing constantly. Says that he is a Certified Madman, that he is going to get a wife for every single man here and will have a certain number for each one married, and at times becomes incoherent and says he will not remain in a Prison any longer and intends to get out of the window. Detaching P. Pothman of 777 today and Pilsbush of 777 last night. His bowels are acting well and he is taking a large quantity of nourishment. J.H.H.

1904

April 28<sup>th</sup>

Patient had a restless night and attacked (at 11:30) because he would not allow him to open the window during the night. He struck at 11:30 several times and pulled him down on the floor during the night. This morning he is very excitable says that he has packed up his clothes and intends going away to day if he is allowed a visit also he has been threatening in his language and has intensions of committing suicide. He says he will die if he is not allowed a visit.

April 29<sup>th</sup>

Report sent to the Commissioner of Lunacy. Patient is suffering from a small attack of mania. He is full of ideas, excited, irascible, impulsive. He will change amount of nonsense or anything he says at once. He states he is a Certified Pedlar. He frequently during these attacks suddenly changes and begins to cry. His health is in a somewhat feeble condition from previous excitement but is improving. He has a right inguinal hernia & hemorrhoids. His left ear has a few vesicles there being the remains of slight injury received when he was trying to escape from the Southwell Police station. There are also some slight bruises on each arm which were taken hold of by the Police otherwise he is in good condition.

1904

April 29<sup>th</sup>

Patient passed a restless night and this morning is noisy & excited. Has been very threatening to everyone to-day - states he will injure St. H. Newington and that he will make me believe he has done this. Says that a mob of 1000 people are knocking at the gates of this institution to set him free. Had a good breakfast this morning but since then has refused all food & says he will not take anything in this institution. Mentally he has not been so well today and his mania is more marked. Took 1/2 drachm of 30 to 40 mg. of opium.

April 30<sup>th</sup>

Had only 3 hours sleep was restless and shouting during the night also laughing and crying at intervals and he took no food whatever. Also during the night he got 2 or 3 of his bed covered. Times and in getting in at 1:30 am he knocked his arm accidentally against the wall causing a slight abrasion on the outer surface and marks which healed on admission are less. He refused all food up to 4:30 pm and has now been 32 hrs without food so it was decided to feed him with the tube. He was held on the bed by his attendants and I placed the gag in his mouth.



1901  
April 30<sup>th</sup>

and Dr. H. Newington passed the tube into his mouth, when patient could not swallow anything, and got up in bed and drank 2 1/2 pts of feeding mixture. at 4 o'clock he took a good dinner and Pilsener Beer at 10 o'clock. He is still noisy and excited. J.H.H.

May 1<sup>st</sup>

Has had a restless night this morning is still noisy excited and abusive. He has also been very destructive tearing up his blankets and putting the pieces round his neck. He still uses threatening language & says he will bring the Saw down on everyone here for feeding him. He has taken a little meal today and fruit of milk & beefsteak. Blank P. <sup>at</sup> 10 o'clock M.E. 1/2 Pilsener Beer  
at 10 o'clock M.E. 1/2 every four hours

May 2<sup>nd</sup>

Patient passed a restless night and was destructive, destroyed his blankets and wrapped the pieces round his feet saying he was making boots to escape in. Today he is still excited and noisy but not so threatening abusive. He takes his dinner every four hours, eating very well & his bowels are acting. J.H.H.

1901  
May 3<sup>rd</sup>

Patient had a better night 4 1/2 hrs sleep and was quiet all night. Today he has remained quietly in bed but becomes very excited if conversed with for more than a few minutes and threatens that he will bring the Saw down on us for feeding as one man in an asylum. His conversation is very exaggerated and childish at times and he has arranged to marry all the attendants here & his female relations & friends. He talks his food well & his medicine. Bowels acting. J.H.H.

May 4<sup>th</sup>

Passed a quiet night but had only 4 hours sleep. This morning he was very excited threatening and violent. When I visited him he refused his medicine at first but afterwards said he would take it if the chief attendant gave it him. On taking it to him instead the best evening patient jumped and fled killed and struck at the chief attendant saying he would kill him and that he (patient) being a lunatic should be called a doctor & people instead of being able to utilize. He has been noisy and excited all day and been very abusive to Dr. Newington and myself and not threatening. He takes his medicine and a large quantity of food. Has a little sleep this evening. J.H.H.

1904

May 8<sup>th</sup>

Patient had a quiet night; 4 1/2 hrs sound sleep. Today he is still excited, abusive and noisy at intervals. Also he has been most threatening in his language especially to St. Kewigla & myself. says that we shall both get paid rewards for helping him here unless we let some other people know how badly he has been treated here - Has taken his food and medicine well this morn'g as at night. J.H.S.

May 6<sup>th</sup>

Patient had a good night; 6 1/2 hrs sleep and this morning is not quite so restless. Today he has had several attacks of mental excitement; excitable and still is threatening but not violent. Is taking his food well, his medicine this morn'g are acting. J.H.S.

May 7<sup>th</sup>

Patient had 6 1/2 hrs sleep, but this morning is rather restless and has been violent to all about 1/2 past 11 this morning. Also he was threatening and abusive to St. Kewigla & myself this afternoon. He states he will have £1000 for every day he is detained here, sleeps on wanting to marry everyone he meets his friends, naves or religious matter, still says he is a pedlar, that he has given up the church and he can make thousands of pounds at fancy trade of raffia. Refused medicine, but took his food well. Still destructive. J.H.S.

1904

May 8<sup>th</sup>

Patient had a quiet night 6 1/2 hrs sleep. Today he has not been quite so excitable but still says he needs some assistance, that he never ought to be kept here etc. Also he still wishes to marry all the attendants to his relatives. Refuses all medicine but is taking his food well. J.H.S.

May 9<sup>th</sup>

Patient: slept well last night and this day is not quite so excitable and restless. His conversation is still rambling & incoherent: and unless agreed with in every way becomes abusive. Is taking his food well, refuses all medicine. Was destructive today. J.H.S.

May 10<sup>th</sup>

Slept well last night: and is not so noisy & excitable today. Still rambles in his conversation which is chiefly on love & marriage. Noticed it was darker under the right eye and under the left eye. Has not seen violent today. J.H.S.

May 11<sup>th</sup>

Patient had a good night but better today. It was noticed that a small patch of ecchymosis was present under the right eye today (yellowish color). St. Kewigla on seeing it asked patient how it came there and that a few days previously he had thrown a pillow at St. Kewigla & endeavored to irritate him - on his trying to get out of the room St. Kewigla & several attendants put him back to bed. When he fell asleep,

1901

May 11<sup>th</sup>

When asked if he changed them with doing it  
frequently he said at once no - it was quite  
an accident. Has taken his food well today. *L.H.D.*

May 12<sup>th</sup>

Is now rational today, has slept better  
and his mental state is now improving  
although general health is better. *L.H.D.*

May 13<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Bellhouse continues to improve mentally and  
conducts quite rationally for a few minutes  
at intervals, but he still talks and rambles  
about making lots of money as "bellevue"  
and has numerous exaggerated ideas. He  
is now sleeping well, taking his food and  
read etc. daily paper today. The left eye  
of right eye is fading. *L.H.D.*

May 14<sup>th</sup>

Had a quiet day but this evening was again  
rather threatening and said he would leave the  
whole of Clifton town within half an hour after  
he got out of here and would have been treated  
they would pull the place down. *L.H.D.*

May 17<sup>th</sup>

Is not so excitable and irritable but  
still has the delusion that he has  
never been insane and has no right  
to be detained here. Still threatens  
what he will do when he gets out.  
His health is improved. *L.H.D.*

1901

May 22<sup>nd</sup>

Patient is much improved mentally so far as his  
delusions, but is still easily excited and irritable.  
Went for a walk yesterday also today. *L.H.D.*

May 23<sup>rd</sup>

Is now much more rational and his mental  
condition is now improving. *L.H.D.*

May 26<sup>th</sup>

Rep. to the Commission in January he  
is convalescing from an attack of acute  
mania with every prospect of a complete  
dearly recovery. Is also much improved  
in health though he has not quite reached  
his full strength. *L.H.D.*

June 10<sup>th</sup>

Patient continues to gain strength and now  
he is quite rational, quite contented and  
happy. Takes a great interest in cricket & is  
gaining weight daily. Health now good. *L.H.D.*

June 25<sup>th</sup>

Patient is now well mentally and his  
health is good.

Waste day

Discharged Recovered

1904  
July 13<sup>th</sup>

admitted July 13<sup>th</sup> 1904

Weight 9-16

Patient arrived here at 7.30 today having been transferred from "The Priory" Reception where he was admitted July 28<sup>th</sup> 1904

Structural  
of  
Particulars

Patient is 21 years single, church of England & has suffered from his present attack since July 1904. He has had one similar attack of milder character six weeks before his present attack. The cause of his present attack is said to be religious depression. He has a family history of insanity. He is not epileptic or dangerous but was suicided at the onset of present attack.

His history during his residence at St. Albans has been a series of up & downs. Has been cheerful for times and then relapsed into melancholia again. Has had mania which appeared to do him good when he was taking Pancholyde 3ii each night. Has been well in his habits otherwise.

Medical  
Certificate

No. 1.

Dated July 26<sup>th</sup>  
1900.

Gods witness is made. His general appearance & manner showed me without any equivocal on my part that there was no hope for him in this life, that he had sunk so greatly he could not be pardoned, refused to listen to any argument against his own views in the matter.

Gods Count by Otter. His sister Mr. Grace Bunker told me that he had written letters threatening to commit suicide before during the previous night. He distinguished her saying that he had seen signs of a desperate nature & was eternally lost.

Signed, G. R. Lake  
144 Gloucester Sq.  
London.

Medical  
Certificate

No. 2.

Dated July 26<sup>th</sup>  
1900.

Gods witness is made. He kills himself damned. He wishes to live - & yet that he cannot live - could not in this state saying others on the fact that he ought not to live.

Gods Count by Otter. It is he is eternally lost, is to wish to live, said he thought it would be better to take his own life. Had written to a quoniam for a revolver. Told me by his sister Mr. Grace Bunker to Gloucester Terrace Hyde Park, London.

Signed William Lewis  
2 Phillimore Gardens  
London, W.

1901

July 12<sup>th</sup>

## Condition on admission Mental.

Patient is seen to be suffering from melancholia cum stupor. He is silent, listless, listless, and depressed, he keeps his eyes fixed on the ground & does not look up even when he replies to a question - He also has delusions. He says that he has no hope left, that he can never be well as God has told him so and that he has nothing to live for. Also he looks all interested in anything will not read, will not play at any game simply walks about with downcast eye and miserable expression - He does not take his food intelligibly at all and requires a good deal of persuasion to do it.

## Condition on admission Physical.

Patient is tall and slight, with small head, weak expression and pale complexion. His muscular development is poor and he is liquor-bleached to a certain extent. His heart sound are weak but otherwise normal - His respiratory sounds are also normal.

1901  
July 13<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Lytle arrived here this afternoon and came out onto the cricket field but could not get him to venture a remark. This evening he sat in his room alone at the Capital and on reply to questions either "yes" or "no" also I have had to use persuasion in getting him to take his food. Gave him P. P. P. 30 to night. L.H.H.

July 14<sup>th</sup>

Slept well last night but is still very depressed today. Today he has been for a walk but he exhibits evidence of languor and inactivity in all his movements. He has not taken his food very well today & one has not been able to get him to converse. I clean in his hands. L.H.H.

July 15<sup>th</sup>

Slept well and this morning I managed his back, arms, and legs which he did not offer any objection to. Also I was present when he had a cold shower bath. Today he has been walking and is rather more cheerful and has been talking a little. He has no longer delirium and still expresses the idea that his condition is hopeless. Has taken his food rather better today. L.H.H.

1901  
July 16<sup>th</sup>

Slept well last night but says he has bad dreams eg. people running after him and calling out nasty things about him. Today he is a little more cheerful. Has attempted to play cricket ball. But with not much eagerness. Gave him P. P. P. 30 to night. L.H.H.

July 17<sup>th</sup>

Is rather more cheerful today and walks with more energy. Also has been talking more and he does not express quite such hopeless sentiments as he did. L.H.H.

July 18<sup>th</sup>

Continues to show signs of mental improvement and he is now taking his food better & putting on weight. Manage latrine daily. L.H.H.

July 19<sup>th</sup>

Report sent to the Commission in Lunacy. Patient is still depressed. He has a general sense of unworthiness. He is disinclined to act in any way below in any action he may commit. He takes a limited interest in anything. His bodily health and condition are better good. He is tall thin and he is rather inclined to be figural-breasted. But he appears to be otherwise sound in body. L.H.H.

1901

July 21<sup>st</sup>

Patient continues to sleep well, is more active in his habits and movements, takes more interest in games, is not so dull in his aspects and his conversation is more cheerful. Detailing his food well. J.H.H.

July 25<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Lyster continues to improve and is gaining weight daily. Has a cold shows both each morning & the message is continued daily. Also is taking his medicine. Weight 10.10 J.H.H.

Aug 8<sup>th</sup>

Asked this letter more vibrant in mind than he was. He is slightly quicker in his movements, & replies to questions more readily, but he will not move himself voluntarily. J.H.H.

Aug 25<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Lyster continues to gain weight and is not quite so depressed. But still has delusions about his food containing pills and says he does not think he can get well, except he feels better since he came here. Sleeps well. J.H.H.

Sept 17<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Lyster is still depressed but will cause himself up & laugh when any joke is made; does not seem inclined to take his food until told to eat it, then he will eat a portion of it & relapse into a depressed state until he is told, again, to continue with his food. He sleeps well; but his bed has been found to be wet in the morning.

V. B. J.

1901

Oct 4<sup>th</sup>

Patient has improved slightly Mentally but still is more and depressed and suffers from religious delusions. His health has improved a little she has gained weight. 10.10 J.H.H.

Oct 15<sup>th</sup>

Patient has improved Mentally since last visit, talks more, takes more interest in things in general and takes his food better. J.H.H.

Oct 29<sup>th</sup>

Today he was rather more and when out walking with (at Vign) he suddenly struck him as he said he would go home & then rushed off and hid in a wood - he was found in a few minutes and walked home without speaking. J.H.H.

Nov 8<sup>th</sup>

Today patient went home to "Barnwell" & spent the day (with his attendant Vign) and returned here at 6.30 pm. J.H.H.

Nov 9<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Lyster the night before last wrote a letter to the "Cott's Bureau Co" for their catalogue. He gave as a reason that every American had one but there is some suspicion that he took this clumsy & childish method to obtain a resolution possibly to show himself when he had so made up his mind. It had previously been asked that he should go to "Barnwell" yesterday to spend the day with his mother. The fact

1901  
Nov 9<sup>th</sup>

above leads very special instructions being given to his attendant, as the result of an interview with him at 8 a.m. Saw no reason to hope for a trip. He had a successful day and got back about 6.30 p.m. when he saw him. He dined in the dining room which he left about 7.45 followed by his attendant. It appears that he had received a table knife in his sleeve and between the ribs of his attendant secured the knife between right side of his neck where he inflicted a serious laceration of the skin. He then received his left forearm just drawing a little blood. He says that he intended to kill himself but found that it would hurt him too much. He says since he came had the impression that he might in spite of his laceration by himself and under the circumstances he looked a man up with him at night. Day day is never lost sight of his attendant sitting in his room or being outside in the passage with the door open. Now he is on a suicidal ticket and is never left but I am still of the opinion that there is really no deep suicidal desire - any let down that way being due to a kind of childish ill-tempered way of looking

1901  
Nov 9<sup>th</sup>

at things, which perhaps is for the time stronger as he is improving in general condition. *J.H.D.*

Nov 10<sup>th</sup>

This morning patient was quiet cheerful and he would not attempt anything of the kind again and this is just the whole thing as a job. In now under constant supervision and goes out in the grounds with his attendant. *J.H.D.*

Nov 20<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Lytle is still depressed is very lethargic as a rule and has a habit of keeping his eyes shut when sitting in his room. At intervals will converse but as a rule is dull. *J.H.D.* Is still on a suicidal ticket.

Dec 6<sup>th</sup>

Last night patient told his attendant (Challen) that he did not want to see his mother again as she was a B - who, and the next time she says him a visit he would kill her, also B. H. Newington. *J.H.D.*

Dec 25<sup>th</sup>

Mr. Lytle has been rather more cheerful at intervals but is still morose and quiet. He says he would get away but says he will never be able to do anything for a living. Today he had been very cheerful playing "Pig Pong" all the morning & Challen this afternoon, but suddenly this evening he had playing billiards he smoked the cue over the table which will almost certainly be refused to play. *J.H.D.*



1902.

Jan 2.

Patient remains in the same unstable state & is never left. At times her talks and conversations quite rationally but usually is dull, depressed, and silent. Is constantly in a bad temper when he does not appear to care in the least what he does. Her good health. Weight 11-8. J.A.H.

Feb 10.

M. Light remains in the same depressed state and is silent and moose. He takes no interest in anything and is sullen and will often not answer when spoken to. He takes his food well, goes out daily and his weight keeps up. Is still as suicidal. J.A.H.

Feb 21.

Today patient was transferred to St. Andrew's Hospital.

Discharged Not-improved

Mr. Lyster

From Case Book 39 Page 248.

1904.

Miss Frances Ann Bichenough.

Last note 23 Sept

Nov. 28<sup>th</sup>

Miss Bichenough continues very moody & depressed - it is an effort for her to have to do anything. She would not go out unless made to - or come to any of the entertainments - She has about 1 or 2 grs of Trional every night, as a "placebo" - & gets about 5 hours sleep - which is no less than when she took 20 grs. each night. J.B.L.

Dec. 24<sup>th</sup>

Is as usual.

J.B.L.

1905

April 21<sup>st</sup>

Is still very depressed & disinclined to go out or do anything. She will converse freely but always in a despondent way about her own condition. Sleeps from 4 to 5 hours with fresh doses of Trional & morphia & quinine. Her health good. W.S.S.

June 13<sup>th</sup>

Is simple and weak-minded. Is lacking in interest. Speaks in a depressed tone of her health. She has a small redative powder at night and sleeps well. Her health is good. J.A.H.

Sept. 23<sup>rd</sup>

Remains in the same condition as noted above. Is still fearful about her health. Has a Trional (1/2 gr) at night. Health good. J.A.H.

Miss F. A. Birchenough.

1905  
Oct. 30<sup>th</sup> Has a slight cold and is having an expectorant medicine for this.

Nov. 3<sup>rd</sup> Is considerably better.

Nov. 15<sup>th</sup> Is now well.

1906  
Jan. 2<sup>nd</sup> Is weak-minded, somewhat depressed both in tone and appearance. Is lacking in interest. Is fastidious about her food and health. Health food. *S.H.H.*

Feb. 2<sup>nd</sup> Has had a slight cold for a day or two. Is using M. Sutherland Smith.

*Special Report and Certificate*  
Feb. 7<sup>th</sup> She is depressed and melancholic. At times, she tells me that her old suicidal thoughts come over her - the thought of self-injury.

A short time back in conversation with her nurse she reverted to her former delusion that she had contracted syphilis. She is weak & frail in health. There is marked varicosity of the veins in the lower extremities with occasional local phlebitis. S. H. H. Newington.

1906  
Miss F. A. Birchenough.

August 31<sup>st</sup> Miss Birchenough having expressed a wish to alter her Will some little time back I ascertained the views of the Commissioners in Lunacy. Under the circumstances they saw no reason why Miss Birchenough should not be permitted to do this.

Having myself interviewed Miss Birchenough and

This Book, being nearly finished, we should feel greatly obliged if you would now re-order, as extra length of time allowed in the manufacture and for the purpose of drying, &c., enables us to produce a much more satisfactory Book.

Should no alteration be required, it will only be necessary to fill up the form on the other side, which will secure a Book in every respect similar to last.

The Green Label at the beginning of the Book will furnish particulars.

SHAW & SONS

Account Book Manufacturers,

Fetter Lane, London.

what her estate of the change and ed, I reduced it to Mr. J. C. Glicker, he having of carrying out the terms of her Birchenough was my opinion to no excess or

would of any one of those mentioned in either the new or old Will, and she said that she was acting under a strong wish to do justice all round. - Subsequently she wished some small alterations to be made when the draft of the new Will was read to her. On this occasion and when she signed the Will she was in the same condition of mind.

Miss F. A. Birchenough.

1905  
Oct. 30<sup>th</sup> Has a slight cold and is having  
an expectorant medicine for this.  
Nov. 3<sup>rd</sup> Is considerably better.  
Nov. 15<sup>th</sup> Is now well.

1906  
Jan. 24<sup>th</sup> Is weak-minded, somewhat depressed  
but

Feb. 22<sup>nd</sup>

Special  
Report and  
Certificate  
Feb. 7<sup>th</sup>

ORDER.  
Messrs. SHAW AND SONS.—Please forward  
Book as per following Particulars, not later  
than \_\_\_\_\_  
(Signed) \_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_ 18 \_\_\_\_\_

PARTICULARS.  
Date of present Order \_\_\_\_\_  
Date of execution of last Order \_\_\_\_\_ 1898  
Shaw & Sons' Progressive Number \_\_\_\_\_  
If any alteration required \_\_\_\_\_  
When Required! \_\_\_\_\_

\* See Green Label inside Cover at beginning of Book  
† It is this be sure to give as long a time as you possibly can.

with her nurse she reverted to her  
former delusion that she had  
contracted syphilis.  
She is weak & frail in health. There  
is marked varicosity of the veins in  
the lower extremities with occasional  
local phlebitis. S. H. H. Huntington.

1906 Miss F. A. Birchenough.

August 31<sup>st</sup> Miss Birchenough having expressed a wish  
to alter her Will some little time back I obtained  
the views of the commissioners in Lunacy. Under  
the circumstances they saw no reason why Miss  
Birchenough should not be permitted to do this.  
Having myself interviewed Miss Birchenough and  
obtained from her a statement of what her estate  
consisted her reasons for making the change and  
the nature of the changes desired, I reduced  
this to writing and forwarded it to Mr. J. C.  
Lane Andrews of Wadhurst, Solicitor, he having  
been suggested for the purpose of carrying out  
Miss Birchenough's wishes. At the time of her  
making the statement Miss Birchenough was  
quite clear and competent in my opinion to  
execute a Will. She showed no excess or  
diminution of feeling in favour of any one  
of those mentioned in either the new or old  
Will, and she said that she was acting under  
a strong wish to do justice all round. —  
Subsequently she wished some small alterations  
to be made when the draft of the new Will was  
read to her. On this occasion and when she  
signed the Will she was in the same condition of mind.

1906

Miss F. A. Buckenough

August 31<sup>st</sup> existed, and I have no doubt whatever that at the time of signing she was absolutely capable of making a proper will.

H. Hayer M.D.

1907

Jan: 14<sup>th</sup>

She continues to be depressed and keeps much to herself it is only with much persuasion that she can be induced to mix with others. Her power of digestion is not very good.

April 6<sup>th</sup>

Is depressed and melancholic in appearance. Is very easily upset both mentally and physically. Her power of digestion is not strong. She is taking a mixture of Sod. Bicarb. Dr. Inc. Ton and Dr. Podophyllin with benefit. Takes a Calomel powder occasionally.

July 8<sup>th</sup>

There is no improvement to report in her mental condition. The dyspeptic symptoms are much better. She is taking M. Brainth. Co. by  $\overline{xx}$  tds and her diet is regulated.

1907

Miss F. A. Buckenough

Oct: 30<sup>th</sup>

There is no improvement to report in her condition. She is depressed in appearance and is of retired habits.

Has attacks of Gastric Catarrh which last some time and has some old standing pleurisy on the left side.

Dec. 31<sup>st</sup>

1908

Feb. 11.

no change mentally. C. W. J. B.

For the past few days she has been suffering from bronchial catarrh, but is now much better and is somewhat brighter mentally. Her digestive powers are weak. She takes at night Veronal  $\overline{gr}$  and  $\overline{gr}$  alternately, with good effect.

March 16. There has been no gastric trouble of any moment lately. She is at present taking Veronal  $\overline{gr}$  and  $\overline{gr}$  on alternate nights and gets a very fair amount of sleep. Her mental condition is brighter and she takes an interest in discussing topics of the day.

June 16. Her mental condition remains the same as in the preceding note: there is no gastric trouble. The Veronal powder is continued.

Sept. 16<sup>th</sup> no change since the last note: continues to take Veronal. C. W. J. B.

Mrs F. A. Bicknough

1909

- Feb. 12<sup>th</sup> Mrs. Bicknough has a slight attack of bronchitis in sleeping in bed: she is taking R. Pot. Cit. p. xx vii. Sp. Chl. n. E. Li. Lemph. G. n. xx ay. ad 3i 4<sup>th</sup> hori c. w. j. B.
- 13<sup>th</sup> Feels sickly: medicine altered to Pot. Bicarb. p. v. Sp. Chl. n. E. Li. ay. 3i 6<sup>th</sup>: hot milk sipped with a salt spoonful of sod. bicarb. ordered every 2 hours. c. w. j. B.
- 14<sup>th</sup> Improving: sputa looser & coughed up with out difficulty. c. w. j. B.
- 16<sup>th</sup> No rhonchi to be heard: is improving.
- 17<sup>th</sup> Ordered Am. Carb. p. iv Li. Sump. 3i Sp. Chl. n. E. ay. ad 3i 4<sup>th</sup>: sputa loose & easily coughed up. c. w. j. B.
- 19<sup>th</sup> Progressing satisfactorily. c. w. j. B.
- 22<sup>nd</sup> No abnormal sounds in chest: cough a little troublesome at night: pulse good. c. w. j. B.
- 23<sup>rd</sup> Taking Am. Carb. p. iv Li. Peil. n. E. Sp. Chl. n. E. Li. Lemph. G. n. xx ay. ad 3i 4<sup>th</sup> hori
- 24<sup>th</sup> Cough increasing in the night, so was given some morphia & opiac. lozenges, one to be sucked occasionally. c. w. j. B.
- 24<sup>th</sup> The lozenges gave her relief: is progressing well. c. w. j. B.
- March 7<sup>th</sup> Cough a little troublesome at night so

Mrs F. A. Bicknough

- gave her Ammon. Chlorid. p. x to 3i.
- March 8<sup>th</sup> Cough easier: general condition <sup>c. w. j. B.</sup> fairly good.
- April 5<sup>th</sup> The patient has been doing fairly well until the last few days <sup>c. w. j. B.</sup> today when her cough again became troublesome. She was given Carbonate of Ammonia & Senega but complained of it making her sickly: a mixture of Pot. Cit. Liq. Ammon. HCl was then given & she is improving. c. w. j. B.
- April 6<sup>th</sup> She has not been so well for the last three days. She has had a slight rise of temperature, with gastric pain vomiting: she was given Bisulph. Liq. Op. Sed (3 or 4 grains) with <sup>in</sup> tafferwessing saline with acid hydrogen. Dil. She is being kept in bed. c. w. j. B.
- 8<sup>th</sup> Improving but still complains of nausea & some slight pain, also headache. c. w. j. B.
- 11<sup>th</sup> Headache continues, also nausea: the motion is very pale so Calomel gr. 1/6 was ordered three times a day. c. w. j. B.
- 17<sup>th</sup> She is considerably better, the calomel has been discontinued. c. w. j. B.
- 21<sup>st</sup> Her temperature has risen above normal occasionally, she has a cough but the physical signs are not enough to account for the rise.
- 22<sup>nd</sup> Was given Mist. Biniod. (Chacker) 3i to 3i <sup>c. w. j. B.</sup>

- April 23<sup>rd</sup> The temperature this evening went up to 100°. Syphala passed this morning. The tongue is furried and has headache sensation. Admin. Dr. Pot. Ph. m. & each dose of the Biocomb mixture, also Pot. Sulph. Effrice. Zi in hot water to be taken in the morning. c.w./B.
- " 24<sup>th</sup> Stenocapsa in milk is now being tried in place of Bergey. The bowels have been kept well open since a some general improvement. c.w./B.
- May 6<sup>th</sup> The Stenocapsa agrees with her well in feeling more comfortable. The tongue is cleaning & she has less nausea. She has an occasional dose of Pot. Sulph. Effrice. Sp. which suits her well. c.w./B.
- " 22<sup>nd</sup> The tongue keeps coated & she has still nausea & slight gastric pain. Today she is trying the mixture of Glycer. Peppin. Acid Zi. Acid Hydrochlor. <sup>Li. 50grs m. 10</sup> 70. m. 8. Sp. Chlor. m. 8. Sp. ad Zi. to 20. proceed
- " 25<sup>th</sup> The medicine seems to suit her. c.w./B.
- " 28<sup>th</sup> She still remains in bed as any slight exertion causes faintness. She has no pain nor does nausea but no inclination for food. c.w./B.
- June 6<sup>th</sup> Miss Brichenough has now for some days been able to go into her sitting room for a part of the day. Her digestion seems to have improved. She has no nausea & the tongue is clean.

- The bowels are kept regular by small doses of Pot. Sulph. Effrice. She continues to take the Stenocapsa. c.w./B.
- July 25<sup>th</sup> She is getting on comfortably. She still takes Stenocapsa, also golf biscuits. For the last ten days or so she has been having casts of Lact. Bacidine. c.w./B.
- Aug. 2<sup>nd</sup> Miss Brichenough was today put on this medicine: R. Calc. Lact. <sup>3ij</sup> Dr. Capsici m. 7 Sp. Chlor. m. 80. Sp. ad 35ij, Zi. to 20. c.w./B.
- " 9<sup>th</sup> The patient says her headaches have been less troublesome since taking the above. The calcium lactate is rather constipating & to remedy this she is taking cascara tablets. c.w./B.
- For the 7<sup>th</sup> she went out in the grounds for a short walk. c.w./B.
- Aug 19<sup>th</sup> Patient's temperature ran up to 104° F. Slightly. Pulses 110 and respirations 28. Chest examined with Dr. H. H. K. M. M. and no physical signs of disease found in lungs - Indigestion over the stomach. Miss Brichenough 3/16's raised. Temperature 101° F at 10.30 p.m. 1909
- Aug 20<sup>th</sup> Stool offensive and clay colored urine dark. Temperature 98.2° F (cont p. 200 100 40)

1904.

Miss Sewell.

Dec. 24<sup>th</sup>

Miss Sewell continues in her usual taciturn state - will not answer when spoken to - very seldom speaks - at times she makes strange noises resembling the bark of a dog.

1905

She is in good health. J.B.W.

March 31<sup>st</sup>  
June 13<sup>th</sup>

She is so quietly all day in her chair with her teeth. Body healthy in general. W.S.S.

Is demented. Quiet and inoffensive. Health good. P.H.

Sept. 23.

Is demented. As a rule quiet and inoffensive, but at times will become excited when she starts out. Health good. P.H.

1906

Jan: 2<sup>nd</sup>

Is demented. As a rule quiet and well behaved, but at times becomes excited when she will start out loudly. Health good. P.H.

Feb: 4<sup>th</sup>

Has had a cold for a day or two. Is in bed to-day and the temperature is up to 100.4° F. Is taking her nourishment, and is having a mixture of Tartrate of Ammonia, Squills, Spirit Chloroform.

1906.

Miss Sewell.

Feb. 6<sup>th</sup>

Is still in bed with some slight bronchitis. She is taking fluid nourishment well and is also taking alcoholic stimulants and the expectorant mixture mentioned in the last note. P.H.

Feb. 12<sup>th</sup>

Is going on Satisfactorily. Is taking nourishment well.

Feb. 18<sup>th</sup>

The bronchitis is better. Is still in bed. Takes her nourishment well. P.H.

.. 22<sup>nd</sup>

Is still in bed weak and somewhat pulled down by her attack of bronchitis. Is taking her nourishment well.

March 26<sup>th</sup>

Is demented, as a rule quiet but at times will become excited and abusive. Has recovered from her attack of Bronchitis. Takes maltine twice a day. She takes her food well. P.H.

Oct: 10<sup>th</sup>

Is demented. At times noisy and abusive. Is feeble but in good bodily condition. P.H.

1907

Miss Sward

Jan. 13<sup>th</sup>

Is in bed with a slight cold. There is no change to report in her mental state. Is demoralized and as a rule quiet but at times becomes excited and then shrieks in an abusive tone. *S.A.*

April 6<sup>th</sup>

Is demoralized. She is occasionally noisy and abusive. Is very obstinate about the small details in regard to her habits. Has twitchings of the left side of the face which are more pronounced at times. She is feeble but considering her age her health is good. *S.A.*

May 27<sup>th</sup>

She is very feeble. Has had a great deal of muscular twitching on the left side of the face the last few days. *S.A.*

July 8<sup>th</sup>

Is very feeble. Takes her food well. Is at times noisy and abusive.

Oct. 30<sup>th</sup>

Is very feeble. She takes her food well. Does not come down stairs now. *S.A.*

1907

Miss Sewell

Dec.

No change. takes her food well. *C.W.P.S.*

1908

Mar. 5. She is noisy and abusive at times when spoken to. Is sleeping and taking her food very well. In feeble health. *C.W.P.S.*

June 6. Miss Sewell has been looking very poorly for the last day or two and has signs of angina on both bases: she is restless, frequently attempting to get out of bed. She is taking milk and beef tea diet, and also a stimulant expectorant mixture. She is being kept under constant observation, and is very feeble. *C.W.P.S.*

-10. The physical signs are not so marked and her general condition shows some improvement. She is sleeping for longer periods and is taking nourishment well. *C.W.P.S.*

-15. The improvement in her physical condition is maintained. The lung trouble has cleared up: mentally there is no change. *C.W.P.S.*

Sep. 15<sup>th</sup> Her general health is good: no change mentally: she generally reacts being spoken to & replies in abusive terms. *C.W.P.S.*

Dec. 15. There is no change to record in her general condition. *C.W.P.S.*

1909

Jan. 22<sup>nd</sup> She has a slight cough some conjunctivitis of one eye: she takes her food well & has good nights. *C.W.P.S.*

February 3<sup>rd</sup> She is not so well as usual: she does not



1909

## Miss Sewell.

- takes her food well seems feeble & (c.w.p.s.)  
her nights are not so good
- Feb. 5<sup>th</sup> Had only four hours sleep. her temperature  
at 9.45 last night was 99.4°. this morning  
at 7 a.m. it was 97.3°. she is not taking any  
more well. (c.w.p.s.)
- 7<sup>th</sup> She had four and a half hours sleep. so far  
she took a glass of milk with two Aspirin tablets  
& brandy, the same at 4. at 7 some tea and  
9.30 coffee and some milk & whisky. She  
troubled awake once during the night. temperature  
is 98°. her pulse 104. she has a slight cough. (c.w.p.s.)
- 12<sup>th</sup> Miss Sewell has improved. she takes Aspirin  
& brandy in the evening. pulse good &  
temperature normal. (c.w.p.s.)
- 17<sup>th</sup> Improvement continues (c.w.p.s.)
- 24<sup>th</sup> Is going on satisfactorily. pulse 96. temp. normal.  
she has required a small dose of castor oil which  
acted so well. takes a good amount of brandy  
and has fairly good nights. (c.w.p.s.)
- March 4<sup>th</sup> Miss Sewell is getting on comfortably. she  
takes her food well, has good nights & is stronger.  
she occasionally requires small doses of castor oil. (c.w.p.s.)
- 11<sup>th</sup> Progressing satisfactorily. (c.w.p.s.)
- May 25<sup>th</sup> Miss Sewell is very well (c.w.p.s.)

1909.

## Miss Sewell

- June 23<sup>rd</sup> She continues to go on very well, sleeping every  
night for 6 or 7 hours taking her food well. (c.w.p.s.)
- July 23<sup>rd</sup> She is in good health. (c.w.p.s.)
- Sept 2<sup>nd</sup> Has been constipated for a few days  
blew phthalain gr 5 swim with no  
effect. Phenolphthalein gr 5 swim today  
otherwise in fair health (c.w.p.s.)
- Sept 5  
Dose relieved twice on 3<sup>rd</sup> ius. but  
not since. So has been ordered Pheno-  
phthalain grs 7½. she given of  
required today (c.w.p.s.)
- Sept. 15 There is still some difficulty in keeping  
patient's bowels open when grs 7½ of  
Phenolphthalein is not sufficient. grs.  
It is usually effective (c.w.p.s.)
- Sept 24 Today it was found necessary to  
administer an enema as the  
powder produced no effect - as a  
result she had two evacuations.  
takes her food well & as a rule she  
sleeps fairly well. (c.w.p.s.)
- Oct 10 Is getting on comfortably (c.w.p.s.)
- Nov 15 As previously recorded (c.w.p.s.)
- 27 Dec In addition to the Phenolphthalein it  
is now found necessary to give an enema (c.w.p.s.)

Miss Sewell

1910 March 5<sup>th</sup> The patient remains fairly well considering her age, still uses very bad language at times. She takes her food well. The bowels are opened every third day. H.P.S.

June 6<sup>th</sup> No change c.w.P.S.

August 14<sup>th</sup> The patient goes on very well. She enjoys her food & usually sleeps 6 or 7 hrs. She looks very well and is free from any morbidities. c.w.P.S.

Dec. 29 Miss Sewell has a cold when temperature last night was 100.2. c.w.P.S.

20<sup>th</sup> The cold is improving & her cough is rather hoarse. c.w.P.S.

31<sup>st</sup> Improving

Nov. 2<sup>nd</sup> "

Nov. 7<sup>th</sup> She cough has almost left her & she is in her usual condition. c.w.P.S.

1911

Jan. 3<sup>rd</sup> In very good health & sleeps well every night & has enjoyed Christmas fare. c.w.P.S.

March 18<sup>th</sup> She goes on very comfortably. c.w.P.S.

June 6<sup>th</sup> She is doing very well. c.w.P.S.

Sept. 6<sup>th</sup> No change & she eats & sleeps well. c.w.P.S.

Nov. 27<sup>th</sup> She spends most of the day in bed & gets up for a meal accompanied in the afternoon. She is doing well considering her great age. c.w.P.S.

Name of Asylum, Hospital, or House.

TICEHURST HOUSE

copy

NOTICE OF DEATH.

Date of Reception Order, the 31st day of March 1898

I hereby give you Notice, That Miss Ellen Sewell a [private] patient, received into this (a) House on the 31st day of May 1899 H.H., died therein on the 13th day of February 1912.

Signed H. H. Hays Joint Medical Officer

Dated the 14th day of February 1912

To the (c) Commissioners in Lunacy, The Clerk of the Peace for East Sussex, Chas Sheppard Esq., Coroner Rattle, and Mr H. B. Gilliam, Registrar Hurst Green.

STATEMENT RESPECTING THE ABOVE-NAMED PATIENT.

Name - Ellen Sewell
Sex and age - Female - 92 -
Married, single, or widowed - Single
Profession or occupation - Gentlewoman
Place of abode immediately before being placed under care and treatment (if known) - Kings Road Clapham Park.
Apparent cause of death - Influenza.
Whether or not ascertained by post-mortem examination - No
Time and any unusual circumstances attending the death; also a description of any injuries known to exist at time of death or found subsequently on body of deceased - 7.15 p.m. No unusual circumstances
Duration of disease of which patient died - 3 days
Names and description of persons present at the death - Elizabeth Evannett and Mary Allen, Nurses both of Ticehurst House.
Whether or not mechanical restraint was applied to deceased within seven days previously to death, with its character and duration, if so applied - No

I hereby Certify that the particulars contained in the above statement are true.

Signed H. H. Hays Joint Medical Officer

(a) Asylum, or hospital, or house. (c) Commissioners in Lunacy, or at the care may be. (b) Clerk of asylum, or medical officer of hospital or house, or medical attendant of the patient. (d) Medical officer of asylum, or hospital, or house or medical attendant of patient.

Miss Sewell.

1912

- Jan. 26<sup>th</sup> No change at all, gets up to her meals which she takes well. c.w.s.P.
- Feb. 10<sup>th</sup> Miss Sewell has influenza. Her temperature is 100° pulse 120. She has bronchitis. Her respirations are very shallow & hurried 40 to 45 the minute.
- 8 p.m. Has refused all food & medicine but when I was there the nurse managed to get down some milk & whiskey (about 2oz) also a dose of medicine (vin. opium. & T. Col. Nit. 36 Lij. to. here 2ij. of T. Laud. to a 57 of ad 3i)
- Her pulse is much better this evening, 96 to the minute, regular & fairly full. c.w.s.P.
- 9<sup>th</sup> Her condition, owing to her great age (93) is very serious. Her breathing is very rapid & shallow. c.w.s.P.
- 10<sup>th</sup> There is difficulty in giving either medicine or nourishment. pulse rapid, breathing shallow & quick. c.w.s.P.
- 11<sup>th</sup> In much the same condition. c.w.s.P.
- 12<sup>th</sup> Breathing spasms at times. c.w.s.P.
- 13<sup>th</sup> She died at 7:15 p.m. the cause of death being influenza & bronchitis. c.w.s.P.

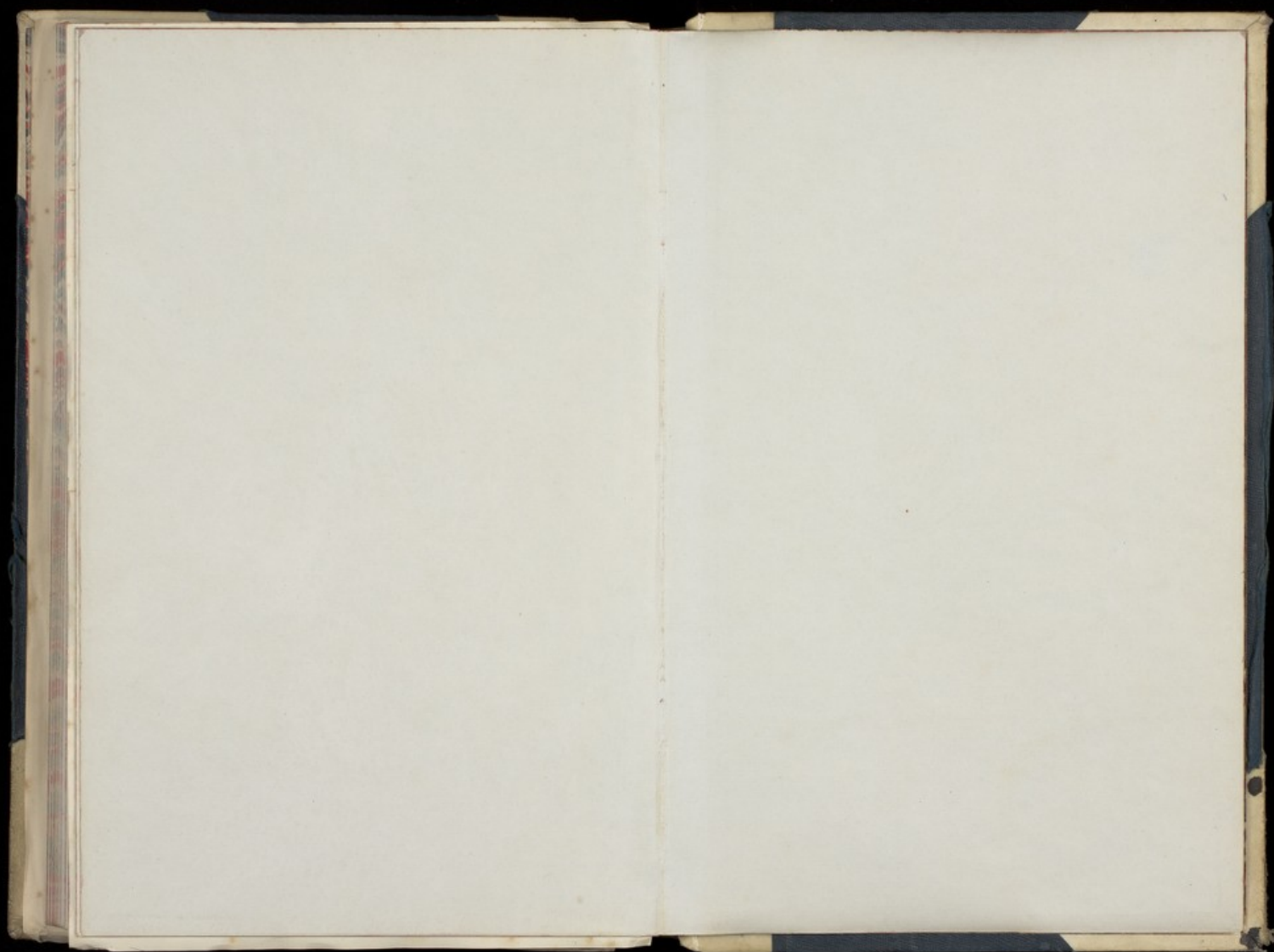
333

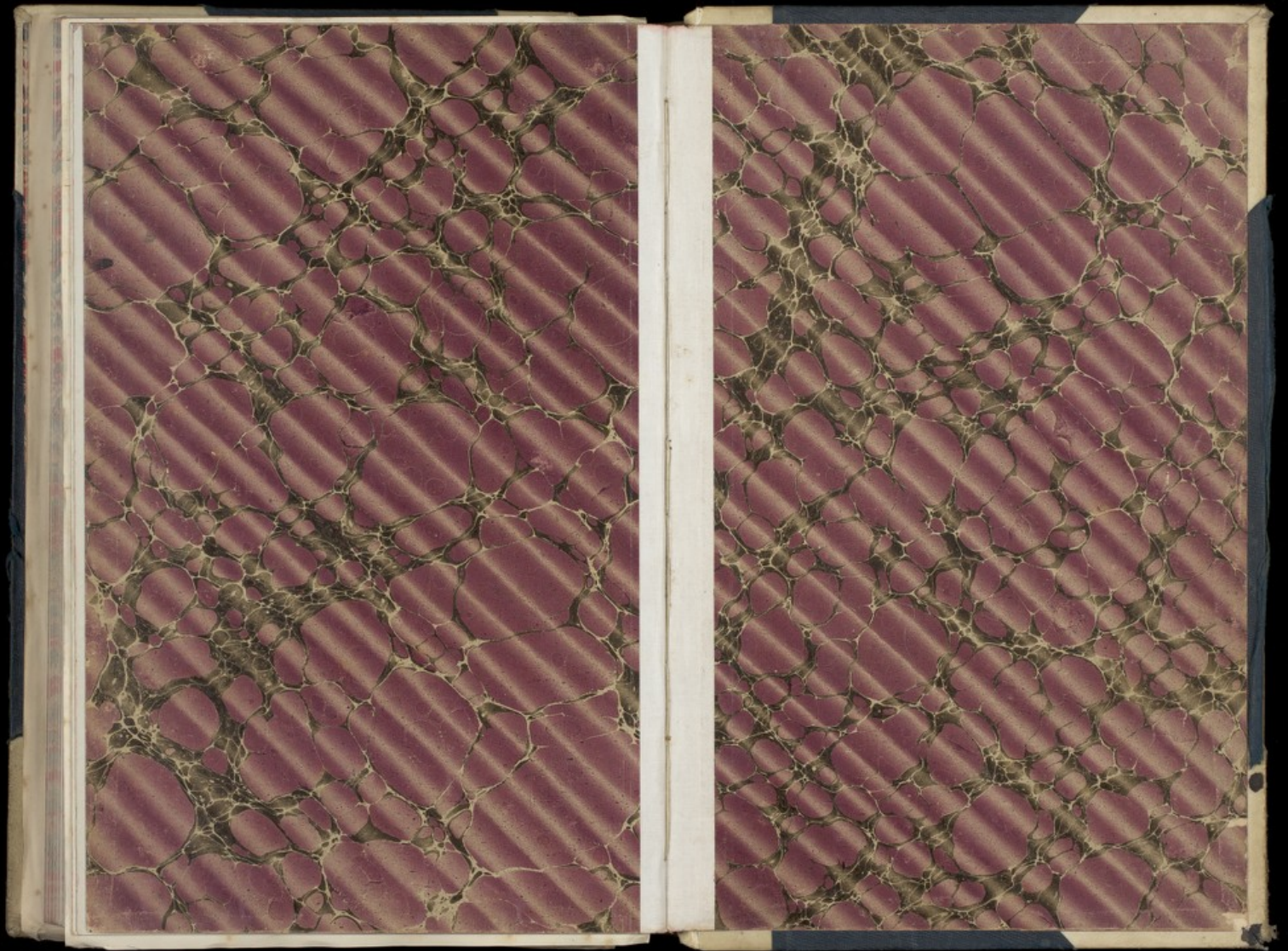
334

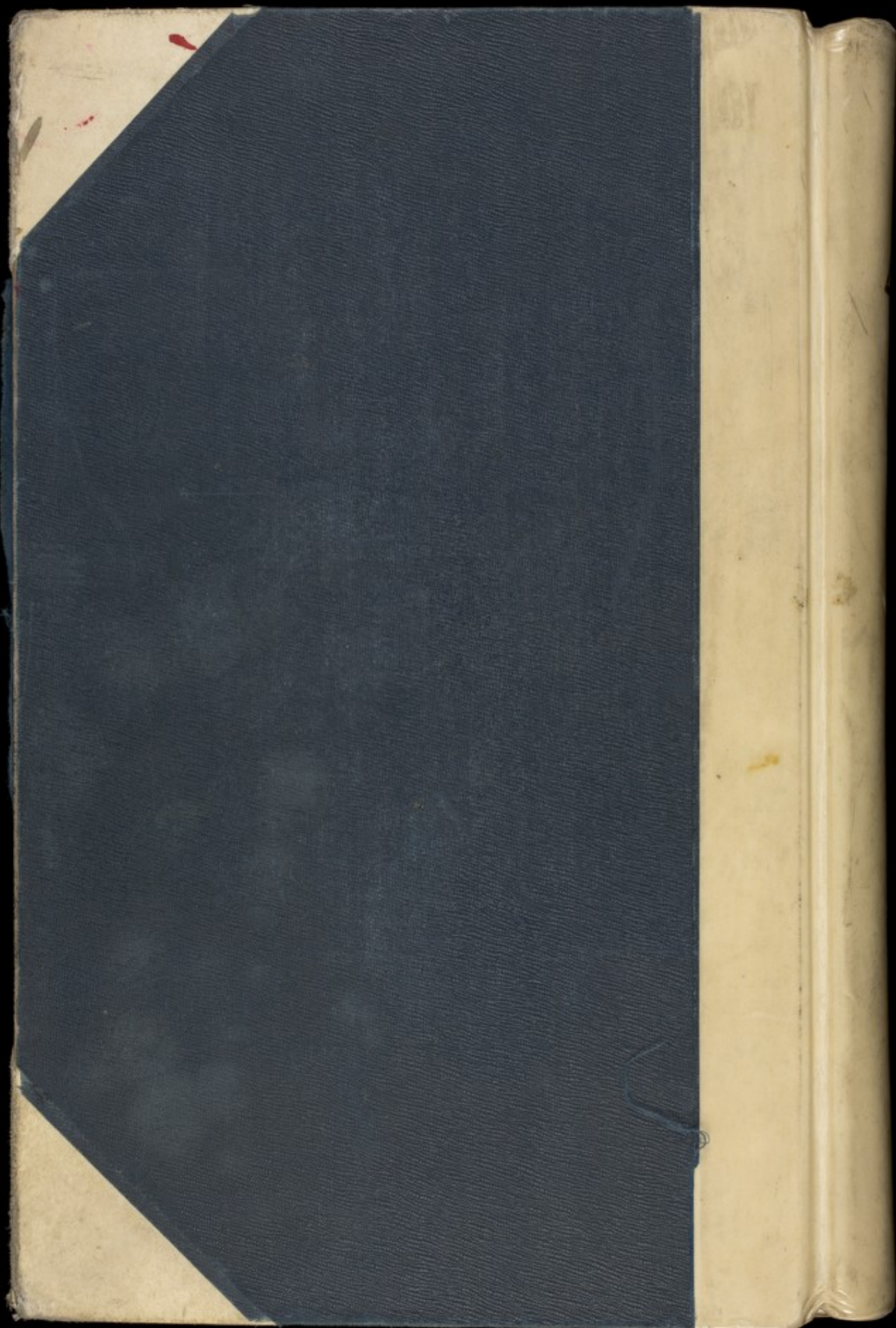
335

336

A number of blank pages follow  
and have not been photographed.









42.

H